THE WRITING IS ON THE WALL

MENE MENE TEKEL UPHARH

THE HANDWRITING IS ON THE WALL

by

El-Azar

Berashith Ministry

South Africa

Compiled by:
El-Azar

Published by:
Berashith Ministry

© 2022
First Edition 2022

Cover designed by Utilisoft
Kallie du Plessis

All Scripture quotations from E-Sword

© All copyrights reserved

BOOK CONTENT

PART 1: BABYLON 9

PART 2: YEHOVAH'S CYCLES 42

PART 3: YEHOVAH'S APPOINTMENTS 66

PART 4: THE KINGDOMS OF THE EARTH 128

PART 5: PROPHECY AND VISION SEALED UP 185

PART 6. THE RESTRAINER 208

PART 7: THE LAST GENERATION 294

FOREWORD

The Carpenter's Son

During Jesus' Ministry on earth, He visited His hometown, Nazareth, and taught there in the synagogue.

> *And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? Matthew 13:54 KJV*

> 53-54 *When Jesus had finished giving these illustrations, he returned to his hometown, Nazareth in Galilee, and taught there in the synagogue and astonished everyone with his wisdom and his miracles.* 55 *"How is this possible?" the people exclaimed. "He's just a carpenter's son, and we know Mary his mother and his brothers—James, Joseph, Simon, and Judas.* 56 *And his sisters—they all live here. How can he be so great?"* 57 *And they became angry with him! Matthew 13:53-57 TLB*

Although they were astonished by His wisdom, they rejected His teachings. **Why?**

> They rejected His teachings, because they recognized Him as the carpenter's son: "**Is this not the son of Joseph, the carpenter**?"

They did not see Him as Yashuah HaMashiach, but as the son of Joseph, the carpenter. Because of their unbelief in Him, He could not perform miracles there!

> *And he did not do many mighty works there because of their unbelief. Matthew 13:58 KJV*

ARE YOU PREPARED TO BELIEVE IN THE CARPENTER'S SON, AND OBEY HIM?

What follows in this book is Yashuah HaMashiach's message to us, as believers!

I, El-Azar, am only His **vessel**, a **messenger**, who has freely received this message, and freely I will give. (Matthew 10:8).

A Word to the Reader

This book is not fiction, nor is it based on my own opinions or any other person's opinions. The content of this book is exclusively based on scriptures from the Bible, containing deep and profound truths. Therefore, I wish to inspire you to not take the content lightly, but rather read some concepts repeatedly, until the penny drops in your spirit! Diligently reading and meditating on these scriptures will quicken and edify your spirit and set you free!

By adhering to the words in this book, you will:

> *See to it that no one carries you off as spoil or makes you yourselves captive by the so-called philosophy and intellectualism and vain deceit (idle fancies and plain nonsense),* ***following human tradition*** *(men's ideas of the material rather than the spiritual world), just crude notions following the rudimentary and elemental teachings of the universe and disregarding [the teachings of] Christ (the Messiah). Colossians 2:8 AMPC*

THE HANDWRITING IS ON THE WALL

MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN!

King Belshazzar of Babylon, the son of Nebuchadnezzar, hosted a midnight party, where he, in his drunken state, supplied wine and served it in the golden vessels, seized from Jerusalem's sacred temple, and praised Babylon's false gods. Belshazzar's pride caused him to call for the vessels from the temple of the Lord. (In the Bible a vessel also means a "***servant***" or a "***person***".) Belshazzar means "***Bel preserves the king***". Bel was the main god of the many pagan gods of Babylon. So, Bel was responsible for keeping the king in an original state. God had previously used Daniel to humble Belshazzar's father, Nebuchadnezzar. Belshazzar, however, had never learned the same humbling lessons that his father did.

During this midnight party, Belshazzar competed with others to see who could drink the most alcohol from these golden vessels, and yet remain standing. However, God suddenly crashed the festivities by writing on the wall with His finger:

"AND THIS IS THE WRITING THAT WAS WRITTEN,
MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN". DANIEL 5:25

This is the interpretation of the thing *(*Daniel 5:26-28 KJV):

MENE: "***God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it".***

TEKEL: "Thou art ***weighed in the balances***, and art ***found wanting"***.

PERES: "Thy ***kingdom is divided***, and given to the Medes and Persians".

This interpretation was not only meant for the days of the Bible, but it is a prophetic end-time message for the world today.

This book will reveal to you just *how YEHÔVÂH's cycles work.*

Belshazzar, a type of the Antichrist (*under the control of demonic forces*), received a prophetic word from God more than 2 500 years ago It was a picture of how the present church age will end!

The interpretation is a message from YEHÔVÂH to us, that could be communicated as follows:

"I have **numbered your days of reign and brought it to an end.** My judgment for all on the earth had come and had been **weighed on the scale, shaken, and found wanting**. Now, the Kingdom of Heaven and the kingdom of the earth have been divided since creation, but I will **establish My Kingdom on the earth – an everlasting Kingdom forever and ever,** and I will bring an end to all sins and will rule with a rod of iron!"

Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to ***make an end of sins.*** *Daniel 9:24 KJV*

And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. Revelation 2:27 KJV

Currently, man is doing things his way, which means he is following the "Babylonian" system. Originally, **"Babylon"** means "confusion", as when the Lord confused the languages at the Tower of Babel in Genesis 11. Babylon is the land, or system, or city, of confusion.

Man has decided to make a name for himself and not accept God's judgment anymore. Although God has previously destroyed the earth with a flood, man

still desires to build a tower as high as heaven, give it a name and unite the whole world under one tower and one name.

A tower symbolizes a force or a power. The people rejected the word of God and refused to scatter throughout the earth and multiply, as God had commanded. Instead, they all wanted to reside in Babylon, under one control.

MANY YEARS EARLIER THE LORD FORETOLD JEREMIAH THAT THE PEOPLE OF GOD WOULD HAVE TO GO INTO CAPTIVITY. THOSE WHO WOULD WILLINGLY SUBMIT MIGHT SURVIVE JUDGMENT, BUT THE ONES WHO REMAINED IN THE LAND THAT WAS UNDER THE LORD'S JUDGMENT, WOULD NOT SURVIVE. THAT LAND WAS THE LAND OF BABYLON, IN WHICH BELSHAZZAR REIGNED.

> *And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. 9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD:* ***it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire****. Jeremiah 21:8-10 KJV*

King Belshazzar arranged a tremendous Babylonian feast. In contrast with this ungodly feast, the Jews had to celebrate three main holy feasts a year. These feasts, namely Passover, Pentecost, and Feast of Tabernacles, each symbolized a certain Biblical event.

What happened in Babylon during this ungodly feast, symbolized the end of the Feast of Pentecost. It was a picture of how the church age would end.

Each of us can choose one of two extremes. We can live Adam's life, a life already corrupted by sin, or we can allow Jesus Christ to live His life in and through us. **Wine is a symbol of life.** The person who chooses to drink the new wine of the Kingdom of God will get spiritually "*drunk*" from the Holy Spirit. In contrast, the person who chooses to harbour Adam's life, will get physically "*drunk*" and go out of control.

Paul warns us:

> *6 Now, all these things serve as types and pictures for us—lessons that teach us not to fail in the same way by callously craving worthless things 7 and practicing idolatry, as some of them did. For it is written: "The people settled in to their unrestrained revelry, with feasting and drinking, then they rose up and became wildly out of control"! 8 Neither should we commit sexual immorality, as some of them did, which caused the death of twenty-three thousand on a single day 9 Nor should we ever provoke the Lord, as some of them did by putting him to outrageous tests that resulted in their death from snakebites day after day. 10 And we must not embrace their ways by complaining—grumbling with discontent, as many of them did, and were killed by the destroyer! 1 Corinthians 10:6-10 TPT*

Israel constantly went into idolatry and kept themselves busy with worthless activities, such as feasting, drinking, and becoming wildly out of control.

The phrase "*Wildly out of control*" is ***"paizō"*** in Greek and to translate it meaningfully in this context is extremely difficult. However, the next verse, verse 8, implies that, after they had risen, they fell into immorality.
Although **paizō** could be translated as "they rose to sport" or "they rose to hilarity", it seems that sexual immorality is the more likely inference here. The Aramaic word can be translated as "***carouse***", meaning to drink alcohol and enjoy oneself with others in a noisy, lively way.

Verse 8 refers to Numbers 25 when Israel went into adultery with the daughters of Moab at Baalpeor.

> *And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand; And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand. Numbers 25:7-9 KJV*

My dearest Friend, the reader…

"The Handwriting is on the wall! Do not ignore the message!"

True prophets don't say nice things to the carnal man. True prophets are rejected, because they prophesy against carnal living (see the book "In Bondage", on our website, for a complete discussion on the Believer's Battle). The only way to thrive in this world (to grow successfully), is by living the life of the Lord Jesus under the powerful control of the Holy Spirit, instead of living our own life.

No matter what man does, what he chooses, or what is the incident, God is never caught by surprise!

> *…for* ***I*** **am** ***God****, and* **there is** ***none else****;* **I am** ***God****, and* there is *none like me,* ***Declaring the end from the beginning****, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure. Isaiah 46:9-10 KJV*

Let us go back to this ancient time that God is speaking about. The very first words recorded in Genesis are: "***In beginning…***" The Hebrew translates as: (Reading from right to left)

God begins creation with the second Hebrew letter, "Beit", and not with the first letter, "Alef", as we would expect.

Herein lies the secret of creation!

The first two Hebrew letters in the word Berashith, namely Bet-Resh, equals **"*Bar*".** The significance of **"*Bar*"** is ***SON***.

The third letter in the word is "Alef", which always refers to God! The first three letters in the word *Berashith* thus equal "***Son of God***".
Shin depicts "**to destroy**", Yod depicts "**hand**" and Tav symbolizes a "**cross**".

In essence, Berashith thus means:

"THE SON OF GOD IS WILLINGLY DESTROYED BY HIS OWN HAND ON A CROSS"

TO KNOW WHAT THE **END** WOULD BRING, WE NEED TO LOOK AT "**IN THE BEGINNING"!**

In the beginning, YEHÔVÂH declared that He would put enmity between the snake and the woman and between the seed of the snake and that of the woman! This was the very first prophecy in the Bible.

> *And I will **put enmity between thee and the woman**, and between thy **seed and her seed**; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.*
> *Genesis 3:15 KJV*

Since the beginning, it was crucial to protect the seed of YEHÔVÂH from the seed of hasatan. (*This is discussed in detail in the book: "In Bondage".*)
When YEHÔVÂH created the heavens and the earth, He created them within six days. He used the words: "…***it was evening and morning***", the first day (second day, third day, etc.) But when YEHÔVÂH came to the 7th day, scriptures state that God rested. There was no evening or morning afterwards.

And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. Genesis 2:2 KJV

But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. 2 Peter 3:8 KJV

From the very first day of creation, YEHÔVÂH determined that the "***god of this world***" would rule for 6 000 years, and then shall the end come, when He would make an end to sin on this earth and He, the King of Kings and the Lord of Lords would establish His Kingdom – an everlasting Kingdom! He would then reign and rule the nations with a rod of iron forever and ever!

"Therefore," says the Lord, "there remains a rest for My people to enter on the sabbath day when I come! I will set you free and you will enter into My rest in the next dispensation of the Millennial Reign!"

--- o0o ---

PART 1

BABYLON

The Handwriting is on the Wall: Babylon is Fallen!

While Belshazzar and his friends were drinking at their ungodly party, at the same hour, a finger of a man's hand wrote upon the plaster of the wall a message!

> *They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone. 5 In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote. Daniel 5:4-5 KJV*

The Israelites kept the candlestick in the Holy Place, as instructed by God. This helps us to identify the area as the realm of the Holy Place, the realm of the shewbread, the realm of the lampstand that the priest filled with olive oil, the realm of the altar of incense, the realm of the "***priesthood***" of all believers.

But this is not the realm of the presence of God (the Holy of Holies). **This is the realm of ministry**, and the hand is a symbol of ministry, which means "***service***". The fingers of a hand appeared in front of the light of the candlestick. It was their own light, because they did not seek God's light, represented by Daniel and his three friends. The previous king, Belshazzar's father, Nebuchadnezzar, had entered into God's will, but Belshazzar did not. He did not learn the same lessons as his father. His father had to learn the hard way,

because he initially did not yield to God. Nebuchadnezzar had learned to respect the things of God, his son, however, did not.
We are currently symbolically at the last party, where the King of Babylon is unleashed. His lords will be competing to see who can drink the most Babylonian wine from the holy vessels of the temple of the Lord.

The priests were prohibited from drinking wine in the Holy Place. They had to drink the wine outside if they were to minister unto the Lord. The person who is under the control of the Spirit of God will not get drunk or lose control. The Spirit of God wants control in all areas of our lives, bringing us liberty and controlling our appetites (in temperance). Without the Spirit, we have no liberty to do God's will. We either will serve the flesh, the world, and the Devil, or the Lord. No one can serve two masters. If the Lord does not enter and replace the other master's rule in our lives, we will never have the freedom to accomplish His will.

The words quoted in Daniel 5:25 were not spoken. They were written and they remained visible on the wall. The people realized that it was an act of God, but they could not decipher the meaning of the words.

And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. Daniel 5:25 KJV

When God appears or speaks, no man can stand! When these words appeared on the wall, Belshazzar turned pale and was so frightened that his knees began to shake (Daniel 5:6 GNB). The king realized that something was wrong, but he could not interpret the writing, nor could any of his wise men.

Our churches have the same problem today. None of their "wise" men, or their "magicians", none of those who say they know how to use the "vessels", truly

know and understand God's language. We have a desperately sad situation in the church today. People proclaim that they are of God and have God's ministry and God's gifts. It might be true, but they are using the gifts for their own good, instead of seeking God's true Kingdom, which is not of this world. A good part of the church is in this condition of advanced drunkenness, while they nourish their own lives. When God's true message comes, no one understands it. God's ministry is true and so is His Scripture, but people often cannot understand it.

When no one understands the message, there is always a man outside of the "feast", though, in whom the Spirit of the Holy God dwells.

> ***There is a man in thy kingdom**, in whom is the **spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom**, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers. Daniel 5:11 KJV*

Sadly, even with the vessels of the temple of God present with the light that they invented, God's Holy Spirit was not present. They had the gifts that came from God, vessels that came from the temple of God, and gold and silver that came from God, **but God's Holy Spirit was not there**. The wine they drank was not the life of God's Holy Spirit! Then what spirit was it?

It must have been a false spirit!

The name "Daniel" means "*God is the judge*" or "*the Lord judges*". God was about to judge!

> *Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation. Daniel 5:12 KJV*

Belshazzar did not walk in the ways of his father, nor was he a leader of the Lord. He was completely off track. Notwithstanding this, Belshazzar was not ignorant. He knew his father's history, but he still chose to go his own way!

Those who do the same in the church today are not ignorant either. They know the history and they know their fate. Still, they are going after the things of this world for their own benefit. They are not seeking the good of the true people of God, nor do they want to do the will of God, because they want a god who is created in their own image and who blesses whatever they desire. They have turned their backs on God's true will.

> *Then was Daniel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry? Daniel 5:13 KJV*

Interesting that the king knew Daniel, but he himself did not call Daniel.

Prophets and healers are doing things the wrong way around. They believe that light is darkness, and that darkness is light. According to Scripture, the light inside of them is darkness, but they think it is light.

SEPARATE THE LIGHT FROM THE DARKNESS

In the beginning, the Lord declared war between the darkness and the light. The very first recorded words that YEHÔVÂH spoke was: "***Let there be light.***"

> *And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters [3] And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. Genesis 1:2-3 KJV*

God spoke light, yet the source of light for this physical world, namely the stars, the sun, and the moon, were only created on the fourth day!

> *And to rule over the day and over the night, and to* ***divide the light from the darkness:*** *and God saw that it was good. [19] And the evening and the morning were the* ***fourth day****. Genesis 1:18-19 KJV*

YEHÔVÂH dealt with darkness from the beginning, before He had even created the lights in the heavens.
The Trinity of the Godhead is revealed in the very first three verses of Genesis:

- In the beginning, **God created** the heaven and the earth – God the **Father**! (Genesis 1:1)
- And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the **Spirit of God** moved upon the face of the waters – The **Holy Spirit!** (Genesis 1:2)
- And God said, let there be **light**: and there was light – **God the Son!** (Genesis 1:3)

When we do not believe or receive the Truth, then the light that is in us is darkness.

> *But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! Matthew 6:23 KJV*

The Truth is not a concept, but it is a person - Yashuah HaMashiach Himself! Just as in the Bible, people still give themselves over to a great delusion, a deception represented as great drunkenness. The king knew the history, he knew what had happened to his father, he knew about Daniel, and he knew where Daniel came from, but up until then, he refused to accept it. His leaders claimed to be spiritual guides and did miracles and prophesied, but they did not speak God's language. They could not understand or explain it.

When the king offered Daniel many gifts in exchange for his interpretation of the handwriting, Daniel refused to accept it (Daniel 5:16-17). What he was implying was that he did not care about the position offered to him by the king. He did not care about the king's gifts. He did not care about the king's promises. It had no value, because Belshazzar's kingdom had come to an end anyway.

Man has lost his sanity *for thousands of years, since Adam and Eve rebelled against God*, just as Nebuchadnezzar also lost his sanity, because of his pride, arrogance, stubbornness, and unwillingness to acknowledge Yehôvâh Elohim as the only GOD.

> *King Nebuchadnezzar, you will be forced to go away from people. You will live among the wild animals. You will eat grass like cattle, and you will become wet with dew. Seven seasons will pass, and then you will learn this lesson. You will learn God Most High rules over human kingdoms and gives them to whoever he wants. Daniel 4:25 ERV*

The only way for man to regain sanity is by doing what Nebuchadnezzar did. He lifted his eyes to the heavens and recognized God's authority and greatness! My dear Friend, what will it take before you will be willing to bow low before the King of Kings to acknowledge him? If you do not, in an instant, you too may lose your sanity and start eating grass, like an ox.

> *These things happened immediately. Nebuchadnezzar was forced to go away from people. He began eating grass like an ox. He became wet from dew. His hair grew long like the feathers of an eagle, and his nails grew long like the claws of a bird.* [34] *Then at the end of that time, I, Nebuchadnezzar, looked up toward heaven, and I was in my right mind again. Then I gave praise to God Most High. I gave honor and glory to him who lives forever. God rules forever! His kingdom continues for all generations.* [35] *People on earth are not really important. God does what he wants with the powers of heaven and the people on earth. No one can stop his powerful hand or question what he does. Daniel 4:33-35 ERV*

God is currently preparing another Government. In times past, it has gone well for the true sons of God, but lately, it has gone extremely bad for them. In most cases, they have been outside of the ecclesiastical (church) governments, and they have struggled. But they do not need to be placed in high authority by the kings of this world, because God Himself is about to remove the world system.

God will not place people in authority in His Kingdom, unless they have been tested and proven to be faithful with little, but also with much, like Paul, who knew how to be content in abundance and also in need. He will send people who have been able to give their best, whether sick or well, with money or without it. He will choose people who have proven themselves faithful to Him.

Many know history, they know scriptures, but they still desire the things of this world. They do not understand God's true language. They do not understand what the true treasures of Heaven are, or where their true investment should be. God says your heart will be where your treasure is!

The handwriting on the wall was not done by using a tool but was engraved in high relief on the stone wall of the palace of the king of Babylon, by God's hand. The proceedings of the party immediately stopped.

God is once again about to deliver a message through his true servants, who are representing His hand. This is going to make today's "***Babylon***" shake and will bring proceedings to a standstill.

The message is: This world is coming to an end!

Whoever desires safety must flee from the false church into the presence of God outside of the camp, because the city of Babylon is about to be shaken.

BABYLON IS FALLING

In the very first prophecy in the Bible, noted in Genesis 3:15, God declared war against the "*god of this world*", and He gave us the message that one day, after 6 000 years, He, the Creator of the Universe, will make an end to this world!

Yes, the kingdoms are divided! There is a division between the kingdom of this earth and the Kingdom of the Heavens. Throughout the Bible, the kingdom of this earth is referred to as Babylon. ***Babylon*** represents all of ***satan's deception***, both ***religious*** and ***secular***. There is a **religious Babylon** (*out of which the Lord is currently calling His saints to come*), and then there is a **secular Babylon**, from where the world system conducts its business.

From my diary:

GOD is saying: "GET OUT OF THIS WORLD!"

"Let ME and the Holy Spirit renew your mind! Be conformed to MY image, so that I can use you as a co-worker (vessel) for ME on the earth, to destroy the enemy, to force out darkness, and to take dominion! By faith, walk into your promised land, and your dominion rest!"

God is calling His people, His Bride, out of Babylon, to live forever with Him in the great city, the holy Jerusalem.

> *Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came to me and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife." [10] And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, [11] having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal. [12] Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve angels at the gates, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: [13] three gates on the east, three gates on the north, three gates on the south, and three gates on the west.*
> *Revelation 21:9-13 NKJV*

It is clear from Scripture:

- **Zion represents the Kingdom of God** and **Babylon represents the kingdom of satan**.
- **Babylon** encompasses all of satan's evil ways to deceive mankind into believing his lies, while **Zion** is built on ***Truth***, with Yashuah HaMashiach as the Chief Cornerstone.

Paul clearly outlined the differences between the two kingdoms in Galatians 5, when he wrote:

> *"the acts of the flesh are obvious:* ***sexual immorality, impurity and debauchery;*** *[20]* ***idolatry and witchcraft; hatred, discord, jealousy, fits of rage, selfish ambition, dissensions, factions*** *[21]* ***and envy; drunkenness, orgies, and the like.*** *I warn you, as I did before, that those who live like this will not inherit the kingdom of God. [22] But the fruit of the Spirit is* ***love, joy, peace, forbearance, kindness, goodness, faithfulness,*** *[23]* ***gentleness and self-control.*** *Against such things there is no law. [24] Those who belong to Christ Jesus have crucified the flesh with its passions and desires. [25]* ***Since we live by the Spirit, let us keep in step with the Spirit****. [26] Let us not become conceited, provoking and envying each other" Galatians 5:19-26 NIV*

Babylon is a system where the flesh rules your life.

- The cornerstone of this kingdom is the "self": self-centred, self-absorbed, self-willed, self-serving, and selfish.
- The fruit of this kingdom will be pride, arrogance, vanity, control, domination, impatience, stubbornness, insensitivity, resentfulness, bitterness, anger, rebellion, anxiousness, complaining, judgment, negativity, manipulation, greed, lust, jealousy, fault-finding, dishonesty,

deceitfulness, and every wicked thing. This kingdom is only about "what is in it for me!" It never serves, it only wants to receive all the time.

- Some churches are even built upon this principle, because their foundation is to only please themselves. They preach lukewarm messages to a congregation with itching ears. Many churches today are just another system of self-worship.
- The fall of the Babylonian system will be most devastating to those of us who depend upon the church system under influence of the Babylonian system, or on the acceptance of people for our significance, identity, validation, recognition, value, and security.

The two kingdoms:

ZION	BABYLON
Jesus Christ as her head	Elected or appointed men and structures
Humility	Pride and arrogance
In His rest	I have to work
Being	Doing
Heavenly minded	Earthly minded
Holy Spirit-led	Governed by rules
Full of ***liberty*** and **freedom**	Regulations of man's own making
Answers to God's authority	Answers to men, man-made institutions
Transformed to image of Christ	Conformed to their own "selfish" image
We decrease so that Christ increases	People increase in power, position, riches and dominions

This all comes down to one thing:

> We must be willing to deny ourselves, take up our crosses, and follow Jesus the Messiah (Luke 9:23). Self-denial is the cross we bear. The old man of flesh and sin has to be rendered dead. Self-importance has caused many believers to forsake their First Love. We become so busy with the "self" that the enemy has succeeded in seducing us to dance to his melody, whilst making us think we are dancing with our Lord.

The Spirit of the **Lord is calling us out of Babylon:**

- So that we, as the Bride, may be an example to others to also come out of Babylon with her institutions, buildings, stained glass windows, rituals, and programs.
- Many of our agendas take us away from our **First Love.** We measure success by the size of church buildings and the number of church members.
- Oh, how cunningly the spirit of **pride infiltrates our midst**! I was there too, believe me. **Pride blinds us to the truth,** and it hangs a veil over our eyes so that we will never realize what we are busy with.

The true house of God is built by love, mercy, grace, peace, life, light, rest, joy, hope, forgiveness, acceptance, righteousness, praise, and worship. It is built by turning the other cheek, by submitting to one another, by the gifts of the Spirit for the building up of the body, by having a passionate love for Jesus Christ, and by being excited about the things that excite God.

It is a pity that the word "*church*" has not been correctly translated from Greek into English. The Jubilee Bible, however, correctly translated "*church*" as the "called-out ones", the ***Ecclesia***. The Ecclesia is "an assembly of saints, who act in unity and love the Lord (and each other) with pure hearts. For Christians,

ecclesia means to be one body submitted to one Head (Yashuah HaMashiach). Ecclesia means to be a pure Bride in waiting for her Bridegroom, with only one desire and that is to please Him".

RECEIVING A SPIRIT OF PERFECTION THROUGH ETERNITY

Mount Zion is the Heavenly Jerusalem, in the company of innumerable angels, where our names, as firstborns, are written in Heaven. God Almighty made our spirits perfect through eternity. For God does not look on our outward appearance, but on the inside of our hearts!

God is a Spirit, and we must worship Him in spirit and truth.

> *But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels, [23] To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect. Hebrews 12:22-23 KJV*

God investigates our hearts and doesn't look at our outward appearance!

> *But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance,* ***but the LORD looketh on the heart.*** *1 Samuel 16:7 KJV*

God is spirit and we worship Him in the spirit.

God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. John 4:24 KJV

Unfortunately, it is not possible to convert a nation by force. The time is quickly approaching, when God will dictate a final sentence over this great religious Babylon. Those who stayed in Babylon, waiting for the sentence, will have waited too long. When the time comes, God will execute it instantly (Revelation 18), as He did on that very same night that the message appeared on the wall, after which He killed Belshazzar, the king of the Chaldeans.

In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain. Daniel 5:30 KJV

"Chaldean" means "spiritualist": "*king of the spiritualists*".

Sadly, the spirit in some people, who say they are of God, is not the Spirit of God. Many great pastors, who claim to represent God, are no more than a band of spiritualists. They make a great show, using the vessels (servants) of God, but they are handing out the wine, the life of Babylon. They are teaching the people that they can acquire the best things of this world, without repenting of living their own way.

Yes, God wants us to prosper, but His prosperity is different from the world's prosperity. If the root of corruption is not cut, we will never be able to obtain true prosperity in the life of Christ. God is not going to allow people with divided hearts to remain in His Kingdom. He already experienced the result of divided hearts with Lucifer and Adam, and He does not want any more of it. God gave us free will, but He also gave us a chance to seek the true light in this fallen world. Yashuah HaMashiach is the true Light! He came so that no one would perish. If someone does perish, though, it would be because they turned their

backs on the Light, the Truth, and the True Way. Amazingly, when Babylon fell, Daniel did not. He continued to serve the next king, King Darius.

The kingdoms of this world will be reduced to ruins, but the true Kingdom of our Lord will come forth another way. In an instant, Babylon ended. Everything came tumbling down and God did something different. This great Babylon that exists today, where men think they know more than God and proudly say they have established their own course with their own philosophy and ideas, will soon come crashing down instantaneously.

INSTRUCTIONS

Remember – a commandment is God's instructions!

We must not reject or hate God's instructions. We must obey the voice of the teachers He sends to us, because GOD wants to teach us and give us knowledge, so we can understand His doctrines! It is time to be weaned from milk, so we can mature and start eating meat. Therefore, hear the Word of God!

Because we are involved in almost all evil, we have made a covenant with death! We have agreed with hell!

Behold, says the Lord! I lay in ZION a foundational stone, a precious cornerstone, a sure foundation! For those who believe, your covenant with death shall be annulled and your agreement with hell shall not stand!

> *And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed, [12] And say, How* ***have I hated instruction****, and my heart despised reproof; [13]* ***And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers****, nor inclined* ***mine ear to them that instructed me****! [14] I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly. Proverbs 5:11-14 KJV*

Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. [10] *For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:* [11] *For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.* [12] *To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.* [13] *But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.* [14] *Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.* [15] *Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:* [16] *Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.* [17] *Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.* [18] *And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.* [19] *From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report. Isaiah 28:9-19 KJV*

The handwriting on the wall is a warning to you against your covenant with death and your agreement with hell. How can I say such a thing, you may ask? Isaiah warns us about humanity calling evil good and good evil.

*Woe unto them that **call evil good**, and **good evil**; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! Isaiah 5:20 KJV*

These are tough words, my Friend. But God's ***handwriting is on the wall!*** It is constantly conveying the same message throughout the scriptures. Do not ignore the handwriting!

How are good called evil and evil good, you may ask?

When we hate our brother, we are affirming a new and strange gospel that overthrows the Gospel of our God! The Gospel of God says to forgive our brother! When we instead hold onto unforgiveness and bitterness towards him, we are in fact following a different law, a different gospel, a different way of thinking. In the same way, when we allow fear to rule our lives, we are affirming the gospel of FEAR. Fear destroys FAITH, which is of God. When we allow guilt to rule our lives, we are affirming the gospel of guilt, which contradicts the forgiveness of God. We are the ones who set up different gospels! This is how we make a covenant with death and come into agreement with hell. Therefore, we are sick, and all kinds of diseases are upon us. That is why we do not receive the blessing of God. The one whom you yield to is the one you are enslaved to!

Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? Romans 6:16 KJV

These words are not meant to condemn anyone, but to set before you, the reader, the importance of God's word. It is **only** the truth that can set you free.

We are either establishing the law of the Kingdom of God or we are establishing the laws of satan's kingdom!

Sin involves the overthrowing of the government, the laws, and the precepts of God. By doing so, we are establishing another kingdom on the earth for mankind to follow, not to their benefit, but destruction. There is not enough emphasis put on the dimension of sin in the Church today. We have become so resistant to the issue of sin, because we do not like the idea that we have sin in our lives!

God will give us pastors to feed us with knowledge and understanding (Jeremiah 3:14-15). Pastors who will lead us to Zion! He is married to us. He is our Husband and He invites us to come to ZION with songs and everlasting joy upon our heads. Here we shall obtain joy and gladness, and all sorrow and sighing shall flee away, because GOD Almighty will save us. The eyes of the blind shall be opened and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. In the wilderness, where we will dwell, shall water break out and streams will come up in the desert to quench our thirst. He, our GOD will make a highway for us - the way of Holiness, only for the wayfaring men (for the unclean shall not pass over). Rejoice in the Lord, Give Him thanks for setting us FREE!

> *The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose. 2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God. 3 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees. 4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you. 5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall*

be unstopped. [6] Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. [7] And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes. [8] And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. [9] No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there: [10] And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. Isaiah 35:1-10 KJV

God wants to give us protection from any torment, BUT He requires us to do the following:

- Live right
- Speak the truth.
- Despise exploitation.
- Refuse bribes.
- Reject violence.
- Avoid evil amusements.
- Raise our standard of living!

This will be a safe and stable way to live - nourishing and satisfying!

The sinners in Zion are rightly terrified; the godless are at their wit's end: 'Who among us can survive this firestorm? Who of us can get out of this purge with our lives?'" [15] The answer's simple: Live right, speak the truth, despise exploitation, refuse bribes, reject violence, avoid evil amusements. [16] This is how you raise your standard of living! A safe and stable way to live. A nourishing, satisfying way to live. Isaiah 33:14-16 KJV

He will feed us with knowledge so that we will be able to execute the mandate!

> *Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to* ***Zion****: 15 And I will* ***give you pastors according to mine heart****, which shall* ***feed you with knowledge and understanding****. Jeremiah 3:14-15 KJV*

My dearest Friend, Brother, and Sister in the Lord Jesus Christ, I want to encourage you to:

- Be Wise.
- Buy Wisdom.
- Hear the Word of God.
- Pray for understanding of His instructions, because only the wise will understand!
- Only those that are weaned from the milk, drawn from the breasts, will understand. They are the wise ones!
- Obey God's instructions.
- Start acting on God's instructions.
- Be a doer of the Word of God.
- Enter into His REST!
- Be a pure Bride – His Ecclesia - awaiting the Groom!

THE GROOM IS ON HIS WAY!!!

The wise are those who overcome the world, not boasting in themselves but resting in God, acknowledging, and accepting what He has already done for us. He is preparing us as His Bride and has already given us a clean garment,

with fine white linen, resembling our right standing before Him. We are ready for the wedding. Escaping the pollution of the world comes through the knowledge of the Lord Jesus Christ.

> *For if after they have **escaped the pollutions** of the world through the **knowledge** of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. 2 Peter 2:20 KJV*

Those who overcome will receive the privilege to eat from the tree of life.

> *He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that **overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life**, which is in the midst of the paradise of God. Revelation 2:7 KJV*

Those who overcome will also receive the white raiment. Jesus will confess your name before the Father in the book of LIFE!

> *He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the **book of life**, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. Revelation 3:5 KJV*

The marriage of the Lamb has come, and His wife has prepared herself!

> *Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. Revelation 19:7 KJV*

Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb.

And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. 9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. Revelation 19:8-9 KJV

The Bride will stand before the groom, sanctified, cleansed, washed by the water of the Word of God, not having a single spot or wrinkle and without blemish.

> *That he might* ***sanctify and cleanse*** *it with the* ***washing of water by the word****, [27] That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having* ***spot****, or* ***wrinkle****, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. Ephesians 5:26-27 KJV*

The bride cannot cleanse herself, though! This is the work of the Lord Jesus Christ, through our faith.

> *Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. [28] Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. Romans 3:27-28 KJV*

Those without a wedding garment cannot be part of the ceremony and will be cast into the outer darkness!

And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: [12] And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless. [13] Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [14] For many are called, but few are chosen. Matthew 22:11-14 KJV

Only those born of God will overcome the world and be victorious – those who believe in Jesus Christ as the Son of God!

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. [5] Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? 1 John 5:4-5 KJV

ANYTHING WE ADD TO CHRIST'S WORK WILL ONLY CONTAMINATE OUR GARMENTS AND WEDDING DRESSES.

Here is the link!

*Those who are **wicked** [H7563] will not understand, but will go on being wicked; only those who are wise will understand. Daniel 12:10 GNB.*

H7563

raw-shaw'

From H7561; ***morally wrong; concretely*** an (actively) ***bad person***: - condemned, guilty, ***ungodly***, ***wicked*** (man), that did wrong.

The wicked, the unwise, the ungodly, who did wrong, will not understand and will not be ready to enter the marriage ceremony.

Gabriel told Daniel that these words are to be kept secret and hidden until the end comes.

I heard what he said, but I did not understand it. So I asked, "But, sir, how will it all end?" 9 He answered, "You must go now, Daniel, because these words are to be kept secret and hidden until the end comes. Daniel 12:8-9 GNB

Therefore, those who respond ***wisely*** to the Word of God and who are weaned from milk, when these words will be revealed, will be ready to enter during the end times (The five Wise Virgins). Unfortunately, those who valued traditions and religion over the truth might be purified, but will not understand, because of ignorance. They are foolish and wicked! (The five Foolish Virgins).

The Handwriting is on the Wall!

When YEHÔVÂH announces something through His servants and prophets, it shall indeed come to pass!

> *Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. Amos 3:7 KJV*

WAR IN THE HEAVENS

After the fall in the Garden of Eden, YEHÔVÂH announced that He would put enmity between His seed and the seed of hasatan, and that He would bruise the head of satan (Genesis 3:15). That is why Yashuah came and willingly destroyed Himself on the cross for the sin of this world. By this act, Yashuah took back the authority that Adam gave to satan in the Garden of Eden. Yashuah then gave all that authority back to the believers, His church.

John, on the Island of Patmos, saw a war in the heavens between Michael and his angels, and the dragon. Revelation 12 is very clear that this dragon is the ancient serpent, the devil, and satan, the deceiver of the whole world. He is the accuser who accuses us day and night.

Now war arose in heaven, Michael and his angels fighting against the dragon. And the dragon and his angels fought back, [8] but he was defeated, and there was no longer any place for them in heaven. [9] And the great dragon was thrown down, that ancient serpent, who is called the devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world—he was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him. [10] And I heard a loud voice in heaven, saying, "Now the salvation and the power and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Christ have come, for the accuser of our brothers has been thrown down, who accuses them day and night before our God." Revelation 12:7-10 ESV

Satan was defeated and thrown down to the earth! It is this satanic king of Babylon who had weakened the nations and ruled on earth with the scepter of the tyrant. It is he who had persecuted mankind.

Isaiah also saw how satan had fallen from heaven, cut down to the ground.

When the Lord has given you rest from your sorrow and pain and from your trouble and unrest and from the hard service with which you were made to serve, [4] You shall take up this [taunting] parable against the king of Babylon and say, How the oppressor has stilled [the restless insolence]! The golden and exacting city has ceased! [5] The Lord has broken the staff of the wicked, the scepter of the [tyrant] rulers, [6] Who smote the peoples in anger with incessant blows and trod down the nations in wrath with unrelenting persecution--[until] he who smote is persecuted and no one hinders any more. [7] The whole earth is at rest and is quiet; they break forth into singing. [8] Yes, the fir trees and cypresses rejoice at you [O kings of Babylon], even the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since you have been laid low, no woodcutter comes up against us. [9] Sheol (Hades, the place of the dead)

below is stirred up to meet you at your coming [O tyrant Babylonian rulers]; it stirs up the shades of the dead to greet you – even all the chief ones of the earth; it raises from their thrones [in astonishment at your humbled condition] all the kings of the nations. 10 All of them will [tauntingly] say to you, Have you also become weak as we are? Have you become like us? 11 Your pomp and magnificence are brought down to Sheol (the underworld), along with the sound of your harps; the maggots [which prey upon dead bodies] are spread out under you and worms cover you [O Babylonian rulers]. 12 How have you fallen from heaven, O light-bringer and daystar, son of the morning! How you have been cut down to the ground, you who weakened and laid low the nations [O blasphemous, satanic king of Babylon!] 13 And you said in your heart, I will ascend to heaven; I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will sit upon the mount of assembly in the uttermost north. Isaiah 14:3-13 AMPC

As YEHÔVÂH's ways are always moving in cycles, John saw in his vision also what Isaiah saw:

And upon her forehead was a name written, ***MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.*** *6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration 7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. 8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall* ***ascend out of the bottomless pit****, and go into perdition: and they that* ***dwell on the earth shall wonder,*** *whose* ***names were not written in the book of life*** *from the*

> ***foundation of the world****, when they behold the* ***beast that was, and is not, and yet is.*** *Revelation 17:5-8 KJV*

In the Old Testament it was these Tyrant Kings who weakened the nation, and still today it is these demonic forces that weaken the nation and the people. BUT, the good news is that this king of Babylon has fallen!

> *How art thou* ***fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning****! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! Isaiah 14:12 KJV*

Babylon has fallen!

> *And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said,* ***Babylon is fallen, is fallen****; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. Isaiah 21:9 KJV*

John confirms this in Revelation.

- *And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. Revelation 14:8 KJV*
- *And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great* ***Babylon*** *came in* ***remembrance before God****, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the* ***fierceness of his wrath****. Revelation 16:19 KJV*
- *And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying,* ***Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils****, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. Revelation 18:2 KJV*
  - *And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. Revelation 14:8 KJV*
  - *And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great* ***Babylon*** *came in* ***remembrance before God****, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the* ***fierceness of his wrath****. Revelation 16:19 KJV*
  - *And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying,* ***Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils****, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. Revelation 18:2 KJV*

- *Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that **great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.** Revelation 18:10 KJV*
- *And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with **violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down**, and shall be **found no more at all.** Revelation 18:21 KJV*

THE ANTICHRIST

Just as satan had entered Judas Iscariot to betray Yashuah, so shall satan enter yet another person on earth, who will rise as the Antichrist.

Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.[2] And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. Luke 22:1-2 KJV

Judas, the one to betray Jesus!

Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. Luke 22:3 KJV

A beast will rise from the sea. This will be a ***political figure***. A second beast will then rise, and he will be a ***religious person***.

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a **beast rise up out of the sea,** having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. Revelation 13:1 KJV*

*And I beheld **another beast coming up out of the earth**; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. Revelation 13:11KJV*

They shall make an image of the beast. All who would not worship the image of the beast will be killed.

> *And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which* ***he had power to do in the sight of the beast****; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should* ***make an image to the beast****, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.* [15] *And he had* ***power to give life unto the image of the beast,*** *that the* ***image of the beast should both speak****, and cause that as many as would not* ***worship the image of the beast should be killed. Revelation 13:14-15 KJV***

Does the above scripture verse sound familiar?

King Nebuchadnezzar demanded that the nation bow before his image, and Daniel's friends were thrown into the furnace for refusing to do so.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR

Every king of the Old Testament teaches us something about a specific enemy that still operates in the same way today. As the king of Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar also resembles a spirit still operating today. He was also the father of Belshazzar, who received a prophetic word from God Almighty for the end times.

> *And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine,* ***into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon****, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. Jeremiah 21:7 KJV*

Daniel reminded the proud king that his arrogant relative, Nebuchadnezzar, had been weighed and found lacking. God allowed him to experience a complete mental breakdown that lasted for seven years.

Yes, ***seven years***! It was the same period as the ***Tribulation*** (Daniel 4). It was prophesied that the beast, in this case, Nebuchadnezzar, will eat grass for seven years, that is 7 years x 360 days per Hebrew year, which equals 2520 days. No coincidence that the Tribulation in Revelation is also 2520 days, divided into two parts, 1260 days for the Tribulation and 1260 days for the Great Tribulation.

> *And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and* ***let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him.*** *Daniel 4:23 KJV*

Daniel also gave us more clues on how this period of the Tribulation will be divided into 1290 days, and then the midpoint, and then the second period of 1335 days of Tribulation.

> *And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a* ***thousand two hundred and ninety days.*** *12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the* ***thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.*** *Daniel 12:11-12 KJV*

When we add 1290 days to the 1335 days, we get the number 2625. The number H2625 in Strong's is "***Locust***".

*And he **opened the bottomless pit**; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit. [3] And there came out of the smoke **locusts upon the earth**: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. Revelation 9:2-3 KJV*

It gets even more interesting when you study the Alpha and Omega Timeline of Steven Sewell. The exact number of days that the Antichrist will rule on the earth is 2423. The number 2423 in Strong's is "***Beast".***

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a **beast rise up out of the sea**, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. [2] And the beast which I saw was like unto a **leopard**, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a **lion**: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. [3] And I saw one of his **heads as it were wounded** to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast. Revelation 13:1-3 KJV*

DANIEL SAW FOUR BEASTS.

*And four great **beasts came up from the sea**, diverse one from another. Daniel 7:3 KJV*

The beast of Revelation:

*And I beheld **another beast coming** up out of the **earth**; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. [12] And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which*

dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, 14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. Revelation 13:11-14 KJV

*The first was like a **lion** with eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. Daniel 7:4 KJV*

*After this I beheld, and lo another, like a **leopard**, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four **heads; and dominion was given to it.** Daniel 7:6 KJV*

The two beasts!

These two beasts that Daniel and Revelation refer to, is a political person and religious person. The first will rule during the first 1260 days, be wounded in the head, and will recover supernaturally. The second will make war with the saints, who will be going through the Tribulation.

And then, the Son of Man!

Yashuah will come down in a cloud, introducing His Bride to everybody. He will then destroy the beasts and take back the kingdom of the world and reign over it forever and ever with His saints.

*I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose **garment was white as snow**, and the hair of his **head like the pure wool**: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. 10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand*

thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. [11] I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: ***I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.*** *[12] As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their* ***dominion taken away****: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time. Daniel 7:9-12 KJV*

I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the ***Son of man came with the clouds of heaven****, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. [14] And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an* ***everlasting dominion****, which shall not* ***pass away****, and his* ***kingdom that which shall not be destroyed****. Daniel 7:13-14 KJV*

And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. Revelation 11:15 KJV

Amazingly, Daniel saw the same vision that John saw on the Island of Patmos!

"The Handwriting is on the Wall!"

DO NOT IGNORE THE HANDWRITING!

The people of Jerusalem broke God's laws and the city was invaded by the Babylonians. Tens of thousands of Jews were sent into captivity for 70 years. Generations after the Jews had returned and resettled the land, the Romans occupied Israel. Christ gave a stern warning that Jerusalem would be taken again, the temple destroyed, and the people scattered. This time the reason

for Jerusalem's destruction was that their religious leaders had shed the innocent blood of the righteous, including several prophets (Matthew 23:35). During the 70th Week of Daniel, also known as Jacob's Trouble, which is the 7-Year Tribulation of Revelation, the city, ruling over the kings of the earth, will be destroyed in one hour. The world will be in shock, as kings and rulers will weep when the smoke rises from the devastation, according to Revelations 17 and 18. The reason for God's retribution is vengeance upon this city for slaying the saints and prophets, as the blood of the righteous souls in heaven cries out to God to avenge them for their violent deaths at the hands of evil men. Revelation 6:10; 17:6.

People who mock or ignore prophetic warnings can't rationalize why a good God would allow any form of judgment. Even some biblically literate believers think that God, in His love and mercy, would never allow anything bad to take the lives of many people. People misunderstand God's judgment!

The first step is to discern what is and what is not God's judgment.

YEHÔVÂH destroyed the earth with a flood during the time of Noah. Those who did not repent and turn from their iniquities were destroyed. But Noah, one of eight righteous people, was saved. Likewise, the people of Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed, because of sexual perversity, but Lot and his family were saved. All those whom he had warned, but who did not listen, were destroyed. His wife could not detach herself from her earthly possessions and thus stayed behind. YEHÔVÂH sent Jonah to warn the city of Nineveh that the people had 40 days to repent, or else destruction was set for them.

Nebuchadnezzar threw Daniel's friends into the furnace. He even increased the heat seven times, but the Angel of God Himself rescued them. **Daniel was**

not in the furnace. Daniel represents the **Body of Christ** that will not go through the 7-Year Tribulation. His friends are a picture of **Israel** going through the Tribulation. *This includes those believers who stayed behind and made it through the Great Tribulation*. YEHÔVÂH Himself will rescue them! YEHÔVÂH's judgment comes as a warning for us to repent and turn back to Him. If we repent, His mercy will save us, but if we do not repent, His judgment and His wrath will destroy us.

--- o0o ---

PART 2

YEHOVAH'S CYCLES

YEHÔVÂH's way of doing things is different and contradictory to the ways of the world. His ways are operating in cycles and on functionality, whereas the worldly way is focused on appearances.

Example:

The worldly way is like when a man walks past a tree. Once he passed that tree, it belongs to the past, it is history. YEHÔVÂH's way is also like when a man passes a tree. But, as years come, the man will pass by that same tree again and again as he goes round and round in cycles. This is how God teaches us, repeatedly. His teachings come by repetition! Small cycles become bigger cycles, repeating itself over-and-over again. Everything is operating in cycles. Everything in the heavens is going round and round. When you miss a small cycle, you will miss the bigger cycle that is still to come. Changing YEHÔVÂH's times and cycles is a trap of satan, into which the world easily falls. Missing YEHÔVÂH's appointments in time is missing His divinity and blessings, set aside for us. YEHÔVÂH's cycle is captured in the principle of a seed. No harvest can take place before any seed is planted. When a seed is planted, it germinates, grows, and bears fruit, until it is ready to be harvested.

Isaiah tells us that the word of God is released little by little and brings us knowledge, precept upon precept.

Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the

breasts. For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little: Isaiah 28:9-10

This message of "*the handwriting on the wall*" is for ***YEHÔVÂH's people, who are ignoring and messing up His cycles!*** They are messing up His teachings. The Old Testament is the ***"seed",*** and the New Testament is the ***"fruit"***. The Body of Christ today, saved by grace and faith, falls into satan's trap to ignore these scriptures, as we tend to believe that they are not relevant for the New Covenant times. We remove the seed and mess up YEHÔVÂH's cycles.

Satan wants to keep everyone away from the first Covenant, because the <u>END</u> is REVEALED in the <u>BEGINNING</u>!

WHEELS OF EZEKIEL

The Book of Ezekiel speaks of **a wheel in the middle of another wheel**! This is not a depiction of a UFO, as many might think!

*The appearance of the **<u>wheels</u>** [H212] and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their **<u>work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.</u>** Ezekiel 1:16 KJV*

H212

'ôphân 'ôphân

o-fawn', o-fawn'

From an unused root meaning to *revolve*; a *wheel:* - wheel.

The Book of James speaks of the ***course of nature.***

And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the ***course*** *G5164 of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. James 3:6 KJV*

The phrase "*course of nature*" means the "***wheel of life"***. It is referring to the cycle of generations.

G5164

Trochos - trokh-os'

From G5143; a ***wheel*** (as a runner), that is, (figuratively) a circuit of physical effects: - course.

In the Book of Psalms, the word "***paths***" is ***cycles***!

He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the ***paths*** *of righteousness for his name's sake. Psalms 23:3 KJV*

Daniel also refers to the changing of times and laws. He is talking about changing YEHÔVÂH's ***cycles***!

And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to ***change times and laws****: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time. Daniel 7:25 KJV*

Jeremiah speaks about going back to the old paths – "***The Way***".

Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ***ways****, and see, and ask for the* ***old paths****, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall* ***find rest for your souls****. But they said,* ***We will not walk therein.*** *Jeremiah 6:16 KJV*

OH-FAHN

The word **"w*heel"*** is **"*cycles within cycles"*** and describes things in the spiritual realm. The word in Aramaic Hebrew is **"O*h-Fahn"*** and is spelt: Aleph, Yod, Pey, Nun.

Aleph Headship: Being yoked to the Father. YEHÔVÂH is the headship.

Touched by the Father. Strength and power. Operating in cycles. In that are His strength and power.

Yod Arm and Hand: Works and actions. Worshipping. Cycles are the work of Elohim. Action in harmony with his plan.

Pey Mouth: Elohim spoke into existence everything that has ever been created.

Nun Seed: Yashuah is the good seed. Satan is the bad seed. Life, unstoppable motion. Offspring and heirs.

YEHÔVÂH's cycles speak of the work of the Father, of things yoked to the Father.

Everything is orchestrated by the Father and spoken into existence.

His active creation planted the good seed, the cycle of life.

When He plants the seed, it sprouts and blossoms and then bears fruit.

Then the cycle begins once again with the seed…

SIGNS AND SEASONS

The very first thing God gave to the world after He had made lights in the firmament of heaven, was for mankind to discover signs, seasons, days, and years. This is God's calendar, and we must look for signs in the heavens. This has nothing to do with evil astrology. In Genesis 1 there are two significant words, describing the heavens.

> *And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let* ***them be for signs*** *H226, and for* ***seasons*** *G4150, and for days, and years. Genesis 1:14 KJV*

The heavens provide signs. In Hebrew, it is the word "***oth***", which means "***a signal"***, "***omen"***, or "**warning**". God gives warnings and signals in the heavens. The wise men saw a bright star in the East, which was a signal from God that the Messiah had come.

H226

'ôth

oth

Probably from H225 (in the sense of *appearing*); a ***signal*** (literally or figuratively), as a *flag*, ***beacon***, ***monument***, ***omen***, *prodigy*, ***evidence***, etc.: - mark, miracle, (en-) **sign**, token.

The other word used is "season". The Hebrew is "mo'ed", which means an "appointment", "a fixed time or season".

H4150

môʿêd môʿêd môʿâdâh

mo-ade', mo-ade', mo-aw-daw'

From H3259; properly, an ***appointment***, that is, a fixed *time* or season; **specifically, a *festival***; conventionally a *year*; by implication, an *assembly* (as convened for a definite purpose); technically the *congregation*; by

extension, the *place of meeting*; also a *signal* (as appointed beforehand): appointed (sign, time), (place of, solemn) assembly, congregation, (set, solemn) **feast**, (appointed, due) season, solemn (-ity), synagogue, (set) time (appointed). **Mo'ed is the same word used for a biblical feast or festival.**

God tells us that the stars are there to mark our seasons and more particularly to remind us of the "***appointed times***" to ***meet with Him***! ***Heaven is a revelation of God's time, and it is our responsibility to be on God's time zone and calendar.***

Example:

It is like living in a timeline zone. When you cross the line, you are in another time zone. Imagine you are living and working in two different time zones. You might miss a very important meeting if you are on the wrong time clock. Likewise, when we are not in God's time zone and calendar we are missing out on His appointments!

In the last days, there will be signs in the sky

And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and ***signs*** ^{G4592} *in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: Acts 2:19 KJV*

And then shall appear the ***sign*** ^{G4592} *of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. Matthew 24:30 KJV*

G4592

σημεῖον

sēmeion

say-mi'-on

Neuter of a presumed derivative of the base of G4591; an *indication*, especially ceremonially or **supernaturally**: **miracle, sign, token, wonder.**

How amazing is Psalm 19, where the heavens declare the glory of God! Day unto day it utters speech, and night unto night it sheds knowledge. Their line is going out through all the earth and their words to the end of the world.

The Law of the Lord Is Perfect

> *To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. The* ***heavens declare the glory of God****; and the* ***firmament*** *sheweth his* ***handywork****. 2 Day unto day uttereth* ***speech****, and night unto night sheweth* ***knowledge****. 3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard. 4* ***Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world.*** *In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun. Psalm 19:1-4 KJV*

This Psalm continues, declaring that the Bridegroom is coming out of his chambers. Isn't this amazing?

> *Which is as a* ***bridegroom*** ***coming out of his chamber****, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. 6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof. 7 The* ***law*** ***of the LORD is perfect****, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. 8 The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. 9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. 10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. 11 Moreover by them is thy* ***servant warned****: and in keeping of them there is great reward. Psalm 19:5-11 KJV*

This Psalm is profound! It starts with the declaration of the heavens, announcing that the Bridegroom is coming out of His chamber. It ends with a warning to His servants!

"KEEP THE LAWS, COMMANDMENTS, INSTRUCTIONS! THERE IS A GREAT REWARD! THE BRIDEGROOM IS COMING OUT OF HIS CHAMBER!

JEWISH FEASTS

These cycles of the Lord are also embedded in His feasts.

Technically, it is incorrect to refer to these feasts as the Jewish Feasts, as Leviticus 23 clearly states that *"These are the **Lord's appointed festivals**, the sacred assemblies you are to proclaim at their appointed times." Leviticus 23:4 NIV*

These feasts are not traditional rituals we need to keep any longer, but rather refer to important appointments, signals, and signs.
The first time the word "**feast**" appears, is in Leviticus 23.

*Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the **feasts** **H4150** of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts. Leviticus 23:2 KJV*

H4150

môʿêd môʿêd môʿâdâh
mo-ade', mo-ade', mo-aw-daw'

From H3259; ***properly, an appointment***, that is, a ***fixed time or season***; specifically a *festival*; conventionally a *year*; by implication, an ***assembly*** (as convened for a definite purpose); ***technically the congregation***; by extension,

the place of meeting; also a ***signal*** (as appointed beforehand): appointed (***sign***, ***time***), (place of, solemn) assembly, congregation, (set, solemn) ***feast***, (appointed, due) season, solemn(ity), synagogue, (set) time (appointed).

The word ***feast*** in Hebrew is ***môʿêd***. It is much more than just another Jewish Feast, held under the Old Testament law. Môʿêd is an ***appointment***, a ***place of meeting***, a ***signal,*** a ***sign***, an **assembly**.

WOW, Lord! We are missing out on Your appointments, on Your meetings. We are missing Your signals and signs!

God established the following:

- YEHÔVÂH established a weekly cycle. The ***Shabbat*** was always on the 7th day, from sunset on Friday until sunset on Saturday.
- Every 7th year YEHÔVÂH established a year of rest for the land, animals, and farmers called the ***Shmittah***.
- The Jubilee cycle occurred every ***50th year***. That is after 7 x 7 Shmittah years.

YEHÔVÂH Himself also established annual festivals, SEVEN in total. He repeated them yearly on the same day of the same month, with the same celebration patterns. All these festivals, new moons, and sabbatical cycles were set at the same times and seasons. We can look at these festivals from a different perspective and with a new attitude.

Four of these seven feasts are referred to as the Spring Feasts and three are called the Fall Feasts.

Spring Feasts:

- Feast of Passover

- Feast of Unleavened Bread
- Feast of First Fruits
- Feast of Pentecost

Fall Feasts:

- Feast of Trumpets
- Feast of Atonement
- Feast of Tabernacles

The meaning of these feasts:

The Spring Feasts have already been fulfilled by the Lamb of YEHÔVÂH.

- The first **Passover,** established at the time of the Exodus, (Exodus 12) was a preview of the crucifixion of Christ, which happened just before Passover. (Mark 14:1)
- The **Feast of Unleavened Bread** pictured Christ buried for our sins.
- Christ was resurrected and showed Himself alive to His disciples during the time of the **Feast of First Fruits**, which represented the offering to God of the first fruits of the barley harvest.
- The giving of the Law on Mount Sinai, 50 days after the Exodus (when Israel left Egypt), was a preview of the Day of **Pentecost** when the outpouring of the Holy Spirit happened, and the church was birthed. (Acts 2:1-4)

The Fall Feasts are still to be fulfilled. They will be fulfilled by the Lord, as the Lion of Judah!

- *These last three Fall Feasts, the Feasts of **Trumpets**, **Atonement,** and **Tabernacles,** will have their complete fulfilment in the future with the **Rapture**, the **Tribulation,** and the **Millennial Reign,** when God establishes his Kingdom of Heaven on earth.!*

We will discuss each of these feasts in more detail later. The point here is that these feasts were celebrated by the children of God ever since Moses introduced them to them when they left Egypt from slavery. Notwithstanding the fulfilment of all Spring Feasts, they all still appear on the Jewish Calendar. Every time that these festivals appear on the Jewish calendar, it reminds us of our deliverance from slavery and also points us to future events still to be fulfilled by Yashuah HaMashiach. This time, when these feasts come into fulfilment by Yashuah, He will return as the Lion of Judah and not as the Lamb of God.

Hallelujah! Praise YEHÔVÂH!

DISPENSATIONS

The concept of dispensations is fully discussed in my book "***Dispensation***" (*Available on the Berashith Website: www.berashithministry.co.za*).

As a footnote to the reader, the different dispensations in the Bible also point us to God's different cycles. Each dispensation has a start and an end. The word dispensation is "***oikonomia"*** and it means "***to manage***". The method or scheme, according to which God carries out his purposes towards men, is called a dispensation.

Each age or time frame of the plan of God is administered in a ***certain way***, and humanity is held responsible, as a steward, during

that time. Each dispensation is ***marked by a cycle.*** God reveals Himself and His truth at different times and in different ways to humanity. Humanity is held responsible to conform to that revelation. Currently, we are in the time age, or dispensation, of ***grace.*** At the fullness of time, this dispensation will end and we will enter into a new dispensation of the Millennial Reign, which will begin directly after the last day of the 7-Year Tribulation period, or Daniel's 70th Weak, also known as Jacob's Trouble, or the Day of the Lord.

*That in the **dispensation** of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him. Ephesians 1:10 KJV*

Jesus commanded us to preach the Gospel around the world and at the completion thereof, the end of the current age will come, and the new dispensation will start!

*And this gospel of the **kingdom shall be preached** in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then **shall the end come**. Matthew 24:14 KJV*

After the fall in the Garden of Eden, sin on earth expanded in such a way that YEHÔVÂH reached a point of regret: He regretted creating man and decided to wipe the people off the earth!

When the LORD saw how wicked everyone on earth was and how evil their thoughts were all the time, [6] he was sorry that he had ever made them and put them on the earth. He was so filled with regret [7] that he said, "I will wipe out these people I have created, and also the animals and the birds, because I am sorry that I made any of them." Genesis 6:5-7 GNT

That dispensation came to an end. A ***New World Governmental Order*** came into existence when Nimrod decided to build the Tower of Babel to prevent destruction from another flood. The Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men had built.

*And the LORD said, Behold, the **people is one**, and they have all **one language**; and this they begin to do: and **now nothing will be restrained from them**, which they have imagined to do. [7] Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they **may not understand one another's speech**. [8] So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. [9] Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth. Genesis 11:6-9 KJV*

God did not allow a "***New One World Order***", though, and He destroyed and scattered them. He ended the dispensation and started over with Abraham and the dispensation of the Abrahamic Covenant and the Mosaic Law. Then YEHÔVÂH sent His son, Yashuah, to make a full payment and atonement for all the sins of mankind. He outpoured the Holy Spirit and established His ***Ecclesia***, the Church, on earth. This is the ***dispensation of grace***. But as with all the other cycles of YEHÔVÂH, this grace cycle will also end.

There is a dispensation of the fullness of times!

Jesus gave His Ecclesia the assignment to preach the Gospel and to instruct people to repent and to be baptized. The Bible tells us that there will come a time when people will refuse to repent. The lack of repentance could be the trigger that ends this dispensation of grace, the church age. Before the Millennial Reign, there will first be a 7-Year Tribulation period on earth. When people begin to harden their hearts to the Gospel and refuse to repent, there will no longer be a need for God to release mercy and grace.

> *But after thy* ***hardness and impenitent heart treasurest*** *up unto thyself wrath against the* ***day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God****; [6] Who will render to every man according to his deeds: [7] To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: [8] But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, [9]* ***Tribulation*** *and anguish, upon every soul of man that* ***doeth evil****, of the* ***Jew first****, and also of the* ***Gentile****. Romans 2:5-9 KJV*

As long as humanity turns to the true God, repents of its wickedness, and have their lives transformed by the Gospel, the dispensation of grace will continue. But at some point, people will reject the gospel, ignore warnings, and walk in the hardness of their hearts. When this occurs, the wrath of God will soon arrive!

In Revelation, the word ***"church" / "ecclesia"*** is never mentioned again after Chapter 3. The "***called-out ones***" are gone, into the heavens and are not on earth any longer. The vision of John moves from "***things that are***" to "***things that will be in the future***". These future events will happen primarily in the

Tribulation period when the Antichrist and the judgments will lead to the return of Christ.

The dispensation of the *age of grace* began with Christ's preaching and has continued to this present age. After the transition from the church to Heaven in Revelation 4, John saw everything from Heaven's viewpoint. He witnessed the unleashing of numerous crises that struck the earth, initiated by the four spirits, riding on four different coloured horses, as described in Revelation 6. This is a transition from the church to the Tribulation age – the "***End of the Church age.***"

The church is supposed to unite believers, who would practice, preach and promote the Kingdom of God on earth.

When the church started to divide because of different doctrinal interpretations, denominations were formed. Every denomination accommodated only those people who were in full agreement with their own biblical interpretations.

The church is supposed to preach the Gospel to demonstrate the power of the Kingdom, as revealed in the first message that Christ preached in Nazareth when He commanded us to preach the gospel, heal the broken-hearted, preach deliverance to captives, recover sight to the blind and set at liberty them that are bruised (Luke 4:16).

The Book of Hebrews indicates that there will be one more shaking of both the heavens and the earth. The ***heavenly shaking will include a collision in the cosmos*** in the second heaven. The power of heaven being shaken will cause the stars to fall from heaven to the earth, and destructive hurricanes and tornadoes will occur.

Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more ***I shake not the earth*** *only, but also* ***heaven****.* [27] *And this word, Yet* ***once more,*** *signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those* ***things which cannot be shaken may remain****.* [28] *Wherefore we* ***receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved****, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:* [29] *For our God is a consuming fire. Hebrews 12:26-29 KJV*

Notice that Godly fear always leads us to preparation. This is what Noah did. When God spoke about the day of judgment, Noah prepared an ark to save his house. Godly fear prevents a believer from living a careless, immoral, or carnal life, for fear of displeasing God and experiencing the chastisement or judgment that eventually comes to the disobedient. But, on the other hand, a satanic spirit of fear paralyzes people, and then they have a kind of careless attitude toward the Word of God. The fear of the Lord always motivates.

Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. Luke 21:26 KJV

When those who are void of Godly fear hear warnings, they turn to mockery. Noah was mocked the entire time he prepared the ark. So are we also mocked, as we are preparing for the coming King!

THE CHURCH

The concept of the "***church***" is also fully discussed *in the book "Dispensation*". The original word has deliberately been substituted by a word with a different meaning.

The word "**CHURCH**" only appears twice in the New Testament, and it means "***something that belongs to a lord***".

When Jesus spoke about His "**church**", it was the Greek word "***EKKLESIA***", which has a different meaning than "church".

Ecclesia means "***a calling out***", "***congregation***" or "***assembly***". It refers to "***called-out ones***" and is a ***<u>governmental term</u>***.

This concept was also implemented by the Romans. This helped Caesar to develop such a powerful government, *the senate,* or *ecclesia*. It was like the cabinet in a modern democracy. The individuals were ***handpicked*** by the emperor to receive his thoughts, his desires, his passion, and his intent. Their job was to take the *mind of the king* and *turn it into legislation* that could be implemented in the kingdom. In other words, they were to know his mind and see that everything *he wished was carried out!*

When Jesus told His disciples: "On this rock will I build my church", He was referring to the revelation that Peter received from the Holy Spirit about who Christ is. Peter said: "*You are the Son of God, the Messiah*".
Jesus was, in fact, saying:

> "On that revelation of who I AM will I build my church, the Ecclesia". He referred to the Roman Empire and the government of Caesar. "I also will build My cabinet on the fact that I am the Christ, the anointed King, the Lord of lords, and the Son of the Living God! I will build My government on the rock of your confession of who I am! I will build My senate, My cabinet, My administrators, who will carry out My wishes and My will."

Yashuah established not a **religion, but a political force!** The Ecclesia, therefore, is a secret group entrusted with secret information, critical for the operation of the Kingdom. This group will be so powerful that even the "***gates of Hades will not overcome it***"! Another way to translate it is that "the gates of hell will not prove stronger than the Kingdom of God!"

Let us, at this stage, distinguish between different groups addressed in the scriptures:

- The Believers, who are the Church, His Bride.
- The Unbelievers.
- Israel, the Jews.
- The Nations.

We also may add satan and all his demons, because the message is also for them!

Authority

We cannot talk about "*church*" without referring to ***authority***. A misunderstanding of what the church is and ignorance about the authority of

the Ecclesia will get you easily confused. We need to fully understand what the Word of God is saying to us.

Yashuah received all authority from his Father, YEHÔVÂH! He gave that authority back to His Church, the Ecclesia, His Government established on earth to rule and to reign!

> *And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man. John 5:27 KJV*

When Jesus told his disciples that He was giving unto them the power to tread on serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy, the translators used the English word "*power*", but in Greek, it involves two distinct and different aspects.

Luke 10:19 firstly refers to the Greek word "***exousia"*** (*G1849*) which means ***authority.*** The word is mentioned again in the same verse in the phrase "and over all the power" and refers to the Greek word ***"dunamis"*** (*G1411*), which means ***force, power, strength, and mighty.***

> *Behold, I give unto you* ***power***^{G1849} *to tread on* ***serpents and scorpions****, and over all the* ***power***^{G1411} *of the enemy: and* ***nothing shall by any means hurt you****. Luke10:19 KJV*

G1849

ἐξουσία

exousia

ex-oo-see'-ah

From G1832 (in the sense of *ability*); *privilege*, that is, (subjectively) *force*, ***capacity***, *competency*, ***freedom***, or (objectively) *mastery* (concretely *magistrate*, *superhuman*, *potentate*, *token of control*), delegated *influence:* - **authority**, jurisdiction, liberty, power, right, strength.

G1411

dunamis

doo'-nam-is

From G1410; ***force*** (literally or figuratively); specifically, miraculous *power* (usually by implication a *miracle* itself): - ability, abundance, meaning, might (-ily, -y, -y deed), (worker of) miracle (-s), **power**, **strength**, violence, **mighty** (wonderful) work.

When a traffic officer stops a car, it is because he has the ***authority*** to do so, and not because he has the ***power***! He stands his ground and stops the car, because he is backed up by the law. *We also have the authority to stand our ground! It was given to us by Jesus Christ, and we are backed up by the power of the Throne of God!* The devil recognizes this authority and once we, as believers, give the command, *he must leave!*

Authority is a delegated power. God gave us this authority and power and as born-again believers; we must use it. We have even more authority than Adam and Eve had. They only had authority over this earth. After Christ had risen from the dead, He had authority in *heaven*, *on earth,* and *under the earth*, meaning the demonic realm and hell (Philippians 2:10).

Before Jesus ascended, He turned to His disciples:

> *And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. [19] Go ye **therefore**, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: [20] Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. Matthew 28:18-20 KJV*

The word "***therefore"*** implies "***in light of what I've just said***". Jesus was telling His followers the following:

The authority and power that I have, I now give to you! GO, and continue doing the work that I have begun!

The authority we have as believers in Christ today is superior to Adam's. We now also have authority over the demonic realm (Matthew 10:1, 7-8).

Jesus gave us power and authority over the devil!

> *Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them **power and authority over all devils**, and to cure diseases. Luke 9:1 KJV*

Power here means that we have both the ability and the might. We also have the authority to use that ability and might. BUT, with authority comes responsibility!

> ***Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. James 4:7 KJV***

Many Christians do not use the authority that's been given to them. When satan bothers them with sickness, disease, poverty, tragedy, or any other demonic attack, they act as if they don't have any power and authority. They

beg God to please change their situation and to get the devil off their backs. They do not realize that God has given the US that authority.

Christ is the Head of the Body, and His Church, the Ecclesia, is the Body. The Church cannot operate without Christ. What happens to the Head, also happens to the body.

God Almighty raised Jesus from the dead when we were still DEAD.

And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, 20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places. Ephesians 1:19-20 KJV

When God raised Jesus from the dead, He also raised His Body, the church, from the dead!

Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) 6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. Ephesians 2:5-6 KJV

Jesus, the Head, and His Body, the church, are both raised from the dead. We are seated with Him! The authority is upon both the Head and the Body.

SO, WE WILL RAISE AND START DOING THE WORKS OF CHRIST!

The Church is Christ

Christ is the Head of the church, and His body has many members, but all are united in Christ as one body.

For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. 1 Corinthians 12:12 KJV

This is major! The church is Christ! We cannot separate Christ, the Head, from His body. A head without a body can do nothing and likewise, the body can't do anything without a head!

We are the body of Christ

If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? 1 Corinthians 12:17 KJV

When Christ said that He would build His Ecclesia on the rock, He implied that ***His Ecclesia would be so strong that not even the gates of hell shall prevail against it!***

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the ***gates of hell shall not prevail against it****. Matthew 16:18 KJV*

The devil and this world know it! Whatever the Lord says, you can believe it! ***Why***? Because He upholds everything by the power of His word and NO darkness will and can come open us, the true believers, the Church, His Ecclesia.

"…and upholding all things by the word of his power" Hebrews 1:3b

YEHÔVÂH cannot go against His word! If He would, the Universe will self-destruct.

BACK TO THE FEASTS

Before we can move on, it is deemed necessary for us to first understand YEHÔVÂH's appointments. These are very important cycles embedded in the traditional Jewish Festivals. You might say that you are a New Covenant believer and do not need to keep these feasts. But **it is not about keeping any feast, from a legalistic point of view.** I encourage you to have an open mind about what the Word of God says, because this is not based on anybody's opinion.

For those who are saying: "*I know it all*", you might miss some profound revelations. I have listened to many scholars in this regard and have read many books about it. Many people testify: "*I have studied Scripture for years and I have never before discovered this*". I believe this will be a new revelation and blessing for you.

Holy Spirit, I pray to You to prepare each reader's heart to receive the seed that You are about to plant, and that You would let it sprout and grow into an unstoppable motion, to Your glory!

--- o0o ---

PART 3

YEHOVAH'S APPOINTMENTS

Day and night the heavens are telling us a story about God and His wonderful works. Their message in the sky reaches out to all the world. Listen to the profound words of Psalm 19:5 that say: "***the skies are telling the story of the bridegroom who is going to his wedding."***

> *The heavens are telling the glory of God; they are a marvelous display of his craftsmanship. [2] Day and night they keep on telling about God. 3-[4] Without a sound or word, silent in the skies, their message reaches out to all the world. The sun lives in the heavens where God placed it [5] and moves out across the skies as radiant as a bridegroom going to his wedding, or as joyous as an athlete looking forward to a race! [6] The sun crosses the heavens from end to end, and nothing can hide from its heat. Psalm 19:1-6 Living Bible (TLB)*

On Mount Olive, the disciples asked the Lord what the sign of His coming and the end of the world would be.

> *And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? Matthew 24:3 KJV*

The Lord's answer was not that no one knows the hour or the day. Instead, the Master guided them step by step through Matthew 24, and in Luke 21 He explained in detail all the signs of the end of the world and the coming of the Son of Man.

In different scriptures, Jesus linked these signs with the stars, the sun, and the moon.

> *Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the **sun** be darkened, and the **moon** shall not give her light, and the **stars** shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. Matthew 24:29 KJV*
>
> *And there shall be **signs** in the **sun**, and in the **moon**, and in the **stars**; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring. Luke 21:25 KJV*
>
> *But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the **moon** shall not give her light, 25 And the **stars** of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. 26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. Mark 13:24-26 KJV*
>
> *The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the **moon** into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come. Acts 2:20 KJV*

The Old Testament indicates that all the set feasts shall continually be a sacrifice before the Lord.

> *And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, in the **new moons**, and on the **set feasts**, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD. 1 Chronicles 23:31 KJV*

YEHÔVÂH speaks unto the children of Israel, concerning the feasts of the Lord.

> *Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the **feasts** **H4150** of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts. Leviticus 23:2 KJV*

The Lord is saying that these are His *places of meeting*, His *signals,* and His *signs* for His assembly. Let us, therefore, look in more depth at the meaning and understanding of YEHÔVÂH's appointments, as He had commanded Moses and as He had captured it in the traditional Jewish Festivals. There are seven appointed festivals of the Lord, concealing both practical and prophetic elements. The practical aspects of rain and harvest cycles are connected to the revelation of specific, major events related to the Messiah, His redemptive plan, and His future Kingdom on earth. The order of the festivals also conceals often overlooked prophetic patterns that reveal the order of future events, related to Biblical prophecy. The different festivals are called the ***feasts of the Lord*** (*Leviticus 23:2*), the time ***appointed*** (*Exodus 23:15*), holy ***convocation*** (*Leviticus 23:4*) ***solemn feasts*** (*2 Chronicles 2:4*) and ***set feasts*** (*Ezra 3:5*). These feasts are YEHÔVÂH's appointed times with us. The first four feasts refer to the ***Spring Feasts*** and the last three feasts are called the ***Fall Feasts***. They all have significant meaning, and the order of these feasts cannot be changed. An understanding of these feasts will lift the veil, even more, to see, understand, and enlighten our understanding of end-time prophecies.

JEWISH FEASTS - *(Time Appointed)*

Passover	1st Month, 14th Day	March / April
Unleavened	1st Month, 15th Day	March / April
First Fruits	1st Month, day after Sabbath or Unleavened Bread	March / April
Pentecost	50 days from First Fruits	May / June
Trumpets *(Yom Teruah)*	7th Month, 1st Day	Sept / Oct
Atonement *(Yom Kippur)*	7th Month, 10th Day	Sept / Oct
Tabernacle *(Sukkot)*	7th Month, 15th – 21st Day	Sept / Oct

According to Daniel, Zechariah and John, there are at least three events that remain to be fulfilled during the Gentile dominion of the world's governments. They are:

- The return of Christ for His Bride. This is the "catching away" and the "gathering together". Remember that He is the "Head of the body" and is already in the heavens, therefore the Body will be snatched away and gathered together to meet the Bridegroom in the air:

  And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that ***where I am, there ye may be also.*** *John 14:3 KJV*

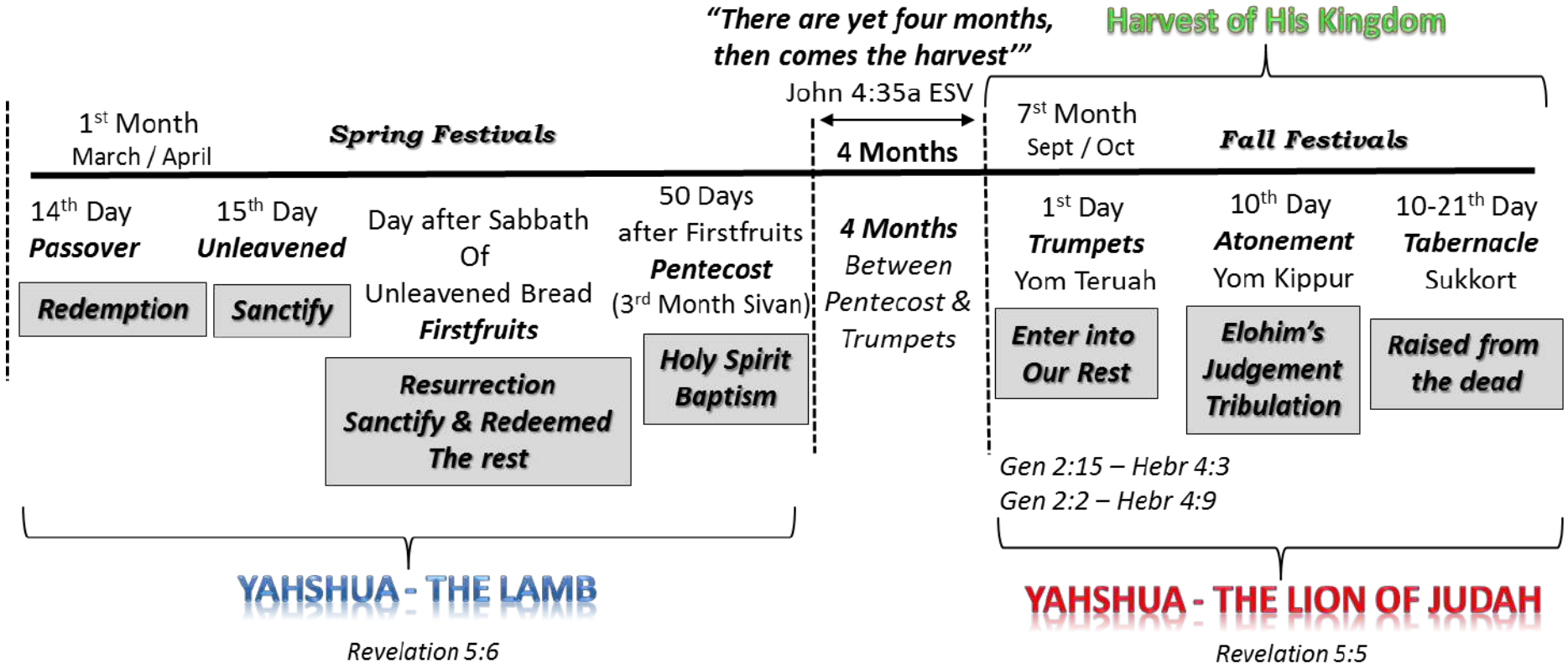
- The rise of a ten-king confederacy, controlled by the Antichrist, during the Tribulation.
- The return of Christ to earth, as the Lion of Judah to defeat satan, to take back the kingdoms of the earth, to establish His everlasting Kingdom on the earth, where He and His Bride will rule and reign during the Millennial Reign.

Why is this important to mention?

Studying the feasts will confirm the timeline and the occurrence of these events.

Passover starts on the 14th day of the first month and the last Spring Feast normally ends in the 3rd Month. Look at the insightful words of Yashuah in John 4, regarding the harvest: "***do you not say, there are yet four months, then come the harvest***" (John 4:35).

This is profound, as after the last Spring Festival comes the Feast of Trumpets, the first Fall Festival, which occurs on the 1st day of the 7th month, followed by the Feast of Atonement and then the Feast of the Tabernacles. The last three feasts are all still to be fulfilled. This time it will be fulfilled by Yashuah HaMashiach, as the Lion of Judah! The last three Fall Feasts are all part of the ***harvest*** and as we discuss it, it will become clearer just how the harvest will come into the Kingdom!


"There are yet four months, then comes the harvest'"
John 4:35a ESV
Harvest of His Kingdom
1st Month
March / April
Spring Festivals
4 Months
7st Month
Sept / Oct
Fall Festivals
14th Day
Passover
15th Day
Unleavened
Day after Sabbath
Of
Unleavened Bread
Firstfruits
50 Days
after Firstfruits
Pentecost
(3rd Month Sivan)
4 Months
Between
Pentecost &
Trumpets
1st Day
Trumpets
Yom Teruah
10th Day
Atonement
Yom Kippur
10-21th Day
Tabernacle
Sukkort
Redemption
Sanctify
Resurrection
Sanctify & Redeemed
The rest
Holy Spirit
Baptism
Enter into
Our Rest
Elohim's
Judgement
Tribulation
Raised from
the dead
Gen 2:15 – Hebr 4:3
Gen 2:2 – Hebr 4:9
YAHSHUA - THE LAMB
Revelation 5:6
YAHSHUA - THE LION OF JUDAH
Revelation 5:5

SPRING FEASTS

1. Passover

This feast commemorated Israel's departure from Egypt. It reminded the people of how God protected Israel's firstborn, marked by the lamb's blood, from the death angel (Exodus 12). Jesus was our Passover Lamb on the cross.

2. Unleavened Bread

The next morning the people of Israel departed to the Promised Land. There was no time to prepare leavened dough, therefore the Lord commanded them to only use unleavened bread. Leaven is often associated with sin. Jesus was our unleavened bread, as there was no sin in Him.

3. First Fruits

The time of First Fruits was the season of their redemption. It also marked the Barley Harvest. This points to when Jesus waved His sacrifice before the Father as a first fruit, after His resurrection. The Father accepted it, and the rest of the harvest is therefore redeemed.

4. Pentecost

This was the day following the Passover Sabbath. Moses was instructed to initiate a count for seven days and continue this count for seven consecutive weeks. This set time is known as the Feast of Weeks. Later it would be identified in Christ's time as Pentecost. The time of the 49 days (*7 days x 7 weeks*) came to a climax (was fully come) when the Holy Spirit was poured out in Acts 2:1-4, on the 50th day of Passover.

This marked the time Moses ascended Mount Sinai to receive the Law of the Lord. Then, on Pentecost, 50 days after Jesus' resurrection, the Holy Spirit was outpoured on 120 people in the upper room, as Jesus had promised them.

FALL FEASTS

5. Feast of Trumpets

The festival of the blowing of trumpets was a holy convocation that initiated nine days of preparation for the ***Day of Atonement.***

6. Day of Atonement

The high priest would make intercession for himself, the Levites, and the Israelites. This was a day of ***fasting and humility***, accompanied by the fear of the Lord upon the nation.

7. Feast of Tabernacles

Five days after atonement was made, and Israel passed the repentance, the festival of Tabernacles started on the 15th day of the 7th month. It continued for seven consecutive days.

Feast of Trumpets: ***A picture of a major prophetic event to occur in the future***!

Day of Atonement: ***A yearly examination of Israel to remind them that He is the Judge and has the power to forgive or condemn, to bless or judge them, based upon their repentance and obedience to His laws***!

Feast of Tabernacles: ***A reminder to the Jews that Israel spent 40 years in the wilderness, dwelling in tents***!

During this 7-day festival, the Jews normally build a sukkot – a booth outside their apartments or homes and followed specific customs and rules laid down by God and by Jewish rabbinical interpretation, regarding this season of God.

These feasts are a picture of the entire redemptive plan of Yehôvâh Elohim.

Let's investigate these feasts.

1. Passover

A young lamb, without blemish, was slain and the blood applied to the upper, left, and right posts of the outer door of the house. The lamb was roasted, and the people were instructed to eat all of it.

- The blood of the lamb prevented the angel of death from entering the home of any Hebrew, preserving the lives of the firstborn sons (Exodus 12).
- The Passover lamb is fulfilled in Christ – "the Lamb of God that takes away the sins of the world." (John 1:29).
- As the people ate the meat of the lamb, it defeated the power of sickness. It points to the stripes Christ carried through His scourging, which became the stripes of healing for those who believe (Isaiah 53:5; 1 Peter 2:24).
- The Cross is a reminder of the three marks of blood on each Hebrew door post.
- The Blood of Christ is required to ***seal the redemption*** of those who would believe in Him. Therefore, the Lamb's body and blood have a twofold atonement, namely the protection from ***death*** and ***physical sickness***. The blood defeats the power of death. The Blood of Christ protects us and fully paid for all the sins on the earth.
- Christ's atoning work included His blood freeing us from sin and death, and His body being bruised for our spiritual, physical, and emotional healing (Isaiah 53:1-12).

2. Unleavened Bread

Leaven was considered a picture of a sinful lifestyle that continues to grow when a person does not repent. ***Bread without leaven represents a life free from sin***. Thus, the yearly commemoration of Unleavened Bread is a picture of Christ dying as a sinless sacrifice.

3. First Fruits

First Fruits mark the beginning of the Barley Harvest (*see the three methods of harvest in the book "Dispensation" on our website*). The priest in Jerusalem would arise in the morning, step into a barley field somewhere in the Kidron Valley and mark the first ripened barley. Then he offered a lamb with the first ripened barley of the Barley Harvest.

- Christ fulfilled this imagery as He arose from the dead on the morning of First Fruits. At His resurrection, numerous saints of God, who had previously died in Jerusalem, were also raised from the grave with Him (Matthew 27:52).
- These resurrected saints were the first fruits of Christ's resurrection. Take note that Scripture says that many bodies were raised, NOT all bodies!
- First Fruits are not about a ***complete harvest***; it is about ***setting aside a portion of the harvest to sanctify the remaining part of the field***. Christ raised a group of righteous first fruits from the dead to give assurance to all who would die in Him, that He would one day raise them all from the dead!

Christ fulfilled the first three festivals:

- Passover – Crucifixion
- Unleavened Bread – He is sinless
- First Fruits – Resurrection

4. Pentecost

Before ascending to Heaven, Christ instructed His followers to tarry in the city of Jerusalem, until they were endued (literally clothed) with power from on high (Luke 24:49).

- On the Day of Pentecost, the Holy Spirit descended and appeared as cloven tongues of fire, and baptized the entire group, providing them with a prayer language that allowed them to supernaturally communicate with God (Acts 2:4).
- Original "***Pentecost***" happened when Moses went to the top of Mount Sinai and met God in the fire and the cloud, accompanied by thunder and lightning (Exodus 19). During Pentecost of Acts, the fire of God came, the voice of God was heard through the tongues of the people, and the church was born.
- On the day of Pentecost, there were conversions to Christ, water baptisms, and fulfilment of the promise of the infilling of the Holy Spirit (Acts 2).
- The Lord commanded His disciples to preach the Gospel, baptize believers in water, and lay hands on them to receive the baptism of the Holy Spirit (Mark 16:15-18).

To a certain extent, we can say that the Church was BORN on the day of Pentecost. Technically, many scholars teach that only conception took place on that day. But let us not be side-tracked by irrelevant detail at this point.

- Pentecost, therefore, points to the resurrection of Christ, through the power of the Holy Spirit.
- As the "called-out ones", we now have the assignment to spread the Gospel to all nations, and then the end will come (Matthew 24:14).

The next three festivals (Fall Feasts) still need to be fulfilled in the same order and sequence. Since the initiation of the church at Pentecost, and the forming of the ***Body of Christ*** on earth through the ***Ecclesia*** **("*called-out ones"),*** we have been living continually in Pentecost – the Church age.

5. Feast of Trumpets.

There has been no indication during the past 2 000 years that the pattern of Trumpets has ever been fulfilled in any form. Christ remarked: "***yet four months and then comes the harvest***" (John 4:35). The Jews understood this. Jesus was talking about the four literal months between Pentecost and Trumpets!

Pentecost falls on the ***3rd month***, ***Sivan,*** and ***Trumpets*** begins on the ***7th Month***, ***Tishrei***. In Israel, the harvests that indicate the fall months are that of olives, grapes, figs, and pomegranates. Christ was metaphorically speaking of the harvest of souls for His kingdom. He stated that the fields (***the world***) were ready for the Gospel, and His disciples should set out to reap the grain (***souls***) into the Kingdom. Jesus often used natural surroundings to teach spiritual lessons.

At God's appointed time the current Pentecost age will come to completion. *That is in the fullness of time.* When this cycle has reached its fullness, the church age will end with the return of Christ for His Bride. When the Gospel is preached to the nations, the outpouring of the Spirit sweeps the world and when the grace of God has been dispensed, the return of Christ, to catch away the believers, will occur. One of the central features of Christ's return will be the blowing of trumpets! Paul taught that when the Lord descends to earth, He will do so with "***a shout, the voice of the archangel and the trump of God"*** (1 Thessalonians 4:16).

> *And we shall be changed at the sound of the last trump, for the trumpet shall sound and the dead shall be raised incorruptible. 1 Corinthians 15:52*

The Feast of Trumpets is a clear picture of the trumpet of YEHÔVÂH that sounds and brings God's family into a season of rest, called the Sabbath, in Leviticus!

> *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,[24] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the* ***seventh month****, in the* ***first day*** *of the month, shall ye have a* ***sabbath****, a memorial of* ***blowing of trumpets****, an* ***holy convocation****.[25] Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall* ***offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD****. Leviticus 23:23-25 KJV*

This passage from Leviticus 23 is a profound truth for our study. It refers to the Feast of Trumpets as a day of Sabbath. YEHÔVÂH created heaven and earth within six days. For one day with God is like a thousand years and a thousand years like one day, (2 Peter 3:8) the earth has been created to last for 6 000 years.

> ***But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. 2 Peter 3:8***

And as YEHÔVÂH rested on the 7th day, there remains a rest for the believers to enter! This is profound to fully understand the Millennial Reign, a 1000-year reign, which will occur after the 7-Year Tribulation.

THERE REMAINS A REST FOR MY PEOPLE TO ENTER!

In Genesis, the word "**rested**" means "***shabath***".

> *Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.*
> *2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he* ***rested*** *H7673 on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.*
> *3 And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. Genesis 2:1-3 KJV*

H7673

shâbath

shaw-bath'

A primitive root: to *repose*, that is, ***desist*** **from exertion**; used in many implied relations (causatively, figuratively, or specifically): - (cause to, let, make to) cease, celebrate, cause (make) to fail, keep (sabbath), suffer to be lacking, leave, put away (down), (make to) rest, rid, still, take away.

The Sabbath Rest is a time of rest. But then we find the word "***put***" in Genesis 2.

> *And the LORD God took the man, and* ***put*** *H5117 him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. Genesis 2:15 KJV*

H5117

nûach

noo'-akh

A primitive root; **to *rest***, that is, *settle* down; used in a great variety of applications, literally and figuratively, intransitively, transitively, and causatively (**to *dwell***, *stay*, *let fall*, ***place***, *let alone*, *withdraw*, *give* ***comfort***, etc.): - cease, be confederate, lay, let down, (be) quiet, remain, (cause to, be at, give, have, make to) **rest, set down**. Compare H3241.

The word here is ***nûach,*** which means "a place of rest". Our place of rest refers to our dominion rest. Paul understood this and He picked it up in Hebrew Chapter 4 when he said that there remained a rest for the people of YEHÔVÂH.

There remaineth therefore ***a rest***^{G4520} *to the people of God. Hebrews 4:9 KJV*

In Greek, the word "***rest***" means "***sabbatismos"***, which refers to the Sabbath Rest (*G4520 – sabbatismos*).

- "There remains therefore a ***REST"*** (*G4520 – sabbatismos).*

  There remaineth therefore a ***rest*** ^{G4520} *to the people of God.* [10] *For he that is entered into his* ***rest*** ^{G2633}*, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.* [11] ***Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest*** ^{G2633}***, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief****. Hebrews 4:9-11 KJV*

- This "***REST"*** is "***katapausis"*** (*G2663*) and it is the same word in Hebrew for "***nûach",*** which refers to the place of rest.

G2663

κατάπαυσις

katapausis

kat-ap'-ow-sis

From G2664; *reposing down*, that is, (by Hebraism) *abode:* - rest.

Hence, there is a difference between **Dominion Rest** and the **Sabbath Rest.** Dominion Rest is the rest that follows once you have taken dominion of your appointed inheritance!

The best way to differentiate between the two types of rest is this:

- ***Sabbath Rest*** is a time of rest.
- ***Dominion Rest*** is a place of rest.

To enter Dominion Rest, you must war and labour and, at times, struggle!

Hebrews 4:11 says that we must labour to go into that rest! You can only experience Dominion Rest when your enemies have been defeated! Be aware that the enemy always tries to occupy your inheritance, just like the Canaanites occupied the Promised Land. But when you drive the enemy from your inheritance, you enter into Dominion Rest!

Observe:

Hebrews 4:3 – Rest = Katapausis – Dominion Rest.

Hebrews 4:9 – Rest = Sabbatismos – Sabbath Rest

So, Hebrews 4 counterparts Genesis 1 and 2.

Katapausis - ***kat-ap'-ow-sis****:* A dwelling place or an abode - **Dominion Rest.**

Sabbistosmos - ***sab-bat-is-mos****:* **Sabbath Rest**

When you turn away from the Promised Land, not being willing to fight for it, you will never enter His "**REST**"! Amazing that the Psalmist also refers to this rest!

> *Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: 11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest. Psalm 95:10-11 KJV*
>
> *For we who have believed (adhered to and trusted in and relied on God) do enter that rest, in accordance with His declaration that those [who did not believe] should not enter when He said, As I swore in My wrath, They shall not enter My rest; and this He said although [His] works had been completed and*

prepared [and waiting for all who would believe] from the foundation of the world. Hebrews 4:3 AMPC [Cross reference Ps. 95:11.]

Because the Israelites were afraid of the giants, they forfeited the right to possess their promised land and thus died wandering in the wilderness!!

We can lose our dominion rest:

- Through unbelief.
- By refusing to war.
- Through disobedience and idolatry.
- When we are under a curse.

Do not forfeit your place of rest! Be determined today to press forward into rest! God is telling the believers that the Gospel is preached, but the word does not profit us anything, because we do not mix faith with His promises! Therefore, we do not experience a peaceful Christian life!

For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but ***the word preached did not profit them****, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. Hebrews 4:2 KJV*

Real faith is anchored in the invisible realm and is connected to the authority given in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. Authority to cast out demons is found in rest. Rest is the climate that faith grows in.

Accordingly, I swore in My wrath and indignation, ***They shall not enter into My rest.*** *Hebrews 3:11 AMPC [Cross reference Psalm 95:7-11]*

Let us therefore be zealous and exert ourselves and ***strive diligently to enter that rest*** *[of God, to know and experience it for ourselves], that no*

one may fall or perish by the same kind of unbelief and disobedience [into which those in the wilderness fell] Hebrews 4:11 AMPC

It flows from the peace of God. It is the Prince of Peace who will soon crush satan underneath our feet!

And the God of peace will soon ***crush Satan under your feet****. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah) be with you. Romans 16:20 AMPC*

A surrendered heart is a heart of faith.

Faith may quietly press in, or it may cry out very loudly, but it is always violent in the spirit world. It grabs hold of an invisible reality and won't let go. Taking the Kingdom by faith is the violent act that is necessary to obtain what God has made available. We have all the power of Heaven behind us, but it is our faith that connects what is available to the circumstances at hand. Faith takes what is available and makes it actual.

We must enter into a relationship with God with joy and peace while resting in God's promises for us. Anything else means that you are a Sabbath day breaker, because of unbelief. Consider the consequences of unbelief, when God promises that He will bring you out of your wilderness, into your promised land of victory!

There is still a rest for the people of God!

For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. [5] *And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.* [6] *Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in*

because of unbelief: [7] *Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.* [8] ***For if Jesus had given them rest****, then would he not afterward have* ***spoken of another day****. Hebrews 4:4-8 KJV*

I have only recently discovered that, in Genesis 1, the Lord referred to the evening first and then to the morning, and it was the first day. So, it continues until the sixth day.

And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the ***evening and the morning were the sixth day.*** *Genesis 1:31 KJV*

In the original Hebrew text, the Bible did not have any chapters. The end of Chapter 1:31 thus connects with the first verse of Chapter 2. It states that the heavens and the earth were finished, and God rested on the seventh day from all the works which He had made.

Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them. [2] *And on the* ***seventh day God ended his work which he had made****; and he* ***rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made****.* [3] *And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. Genesis 2:1-3 KJV*

There was no mention of the evening and morning in these verses. This is profound, because God only made Adam in verse 7.

And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. Genesis 2:7 KJV

This indicated that God created Adam at a very precise time and date for him to enter the Sabbath day, in other words into God's Rest. God created man towards the end of the sixth day, towards sunset. God ceased from His works on the Sabbath day. Adam and Eve entered into the Sabbath day, into God's rest. They did not need to petition God for food or any provision! God had already created everything they needed! Everything had been done! Hence, Adam and Eve could enter their rest. This is what the Sabbath pictured - God already did everything needed for them to be in rest!

YEHÔVÂH promised his people that there remains a rest to enter.

The rest is on the 7th day, the Sabbath Rest, which starts with the Millennial Reign, when the dispensation of the Church Age (Age of Grace) ends!

In Psalm 95 we find the Hebrew word, "**Menuchah**", for "rest".

This Psalm also referred to the people in the wilderness, who hardened their hearts. Paul probably quoted verse 11: ***"I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest."***

> *Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness: 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work. 10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: 11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my* ***rest*** *H4496. Psalms 95:8-11 KJV*

The word "**rest**" here is "***menuchah***"

H4496

mᵉnûchâh mᵉnûchâh

men-oo-khaw', men-oo-khaw'

Feminine of H4495; *repose* or (adverbially) *peacefully*; figuratively *consolation* (specifical *matrimony*); hence (concretely) an *abode:* - comfortable, ease, quiet, rest (-ing place), still.

Menuchah is spelt: Mem – Nun – Waw – Chet - Hey

Mem: Referring to water – the washing of the word. The blood of Yashuah.

Nun: The good seed – unstoppable seed – offspring and heirs.

Waw: Tent peg – pitching your tent with Elohim.

Chet: Fence – divides and separates people from the world. A fence surrounds and protects. This has to do with "Netchatef", also, with worshipping in the spirit.

Hey: Worship behold – Revelation and the 5th dimension of spirit.

To enter into His Rest *(Menuchah) means:*

- *To be a believer of YEHÔVÂH, saved and protected by His blood.*
- *To be growing in the Word and be washed by the Word regularly and daily.*
- *To be one of the good seeds and offspring and an heir.*
- *To pitch your tent with Elohim, and He is pitching His tent with you.*
- *To be fenced in by Him, divided, separated from the world, protected, and surrounded by His hedge of protection.*
- *To operate in the gifts, the fruit of His Ruach, and thus be part of the resurrection – the Netchatef, or Rapture.*

Those who are praising Him with arms raised, receive revelations from His indwelling presence!

We want to enter Elohim's rest!

Therefore, the Menuchah remains for the Benai Elohim, the Zakar, the "*called-out ones*" to enter into His rest – entering the heavens on the Feast of Trumpets! The blowing of the Trumpets introduced a Sabbath rest and a holy convocation that freed all people from their labours. This is the imagery of Christ returning in the clouds with the sound of the trumpets – to raise the dead and catch up the living to meet Him in the air.

This is the Millennial Reign

God's divine order can't be reversed. Hence, this is a shadow of a Pre-Tribulation catching-away of the ***Ecclesia***, the "called-out ones", before the Antichrist can be revealed, and it is thus the kick-off point for the 7-Year Tribulation.

6. Atonement

Therefore, without a doubt, the Day of Atonement is a clear picture of God's judgments in the Tribulation. There will be 3 types of people:

- The righteous.
- The unrighteous.
- Those caught in the middle, who are neither righteous nor unrighteous.

During Atonement, God ***weighs*** the sins of each individual, and of the nation, to determine if they deserve forgiveness or judgment. ***The sentencing is based upon repentance or the lack thereof of those being weighed.***

<u>Day of Atonement</u>: This was a yearly examination of Israel to remind them that He was the judge and had the power to forgive or condemn, to bless or judge them, based upon their repentance and obedience to His laws!

During this period the following people will be on earth:

- The righteous remnant in Israel – 144 000 Jews that are sealed with the seal of God and protected from God's wrath. Revelation 7.
- The vast majority, who will blaspheme God and refuse to repent. Revelation 9:20; 16:11; 16:21.
- Those who were not prepared for the return of Christ and were left on earth to endure the early part of the Tribulation. They are a multitude that makes their robes white in the blood of the Lamb and comes out of the Great Tribulation. Revelation 7:14.

The righteous (remnant), the unrighteous, and the lukewarm must choose to either die martyrs or accept the mark of the beast.

The Tribulation is concealed in the patterns of the Day of Atonement.
Any other sequence would disrupt God's patterns and plan and would be out of order. First comes Passover, which represents His Crucifixion, then Unleavened Bread, which represents Christ in the Tomb, First Fruits, which represents His Resurrection, then Pentecost, which could not occur until Christ rose from the dead and became seated as the High Priest in Heaven.

Jesus told His disciples that if He did not go back to his Father, the Comforter, the Holy Spirit, could not come, but if He went away, He would send the Holy Spirit to them (John 16:7). Pentecost can't precede Passover, as *redemption comes first* and then the *Spirit baptism*. In Egypt, *Israel was saved by the blood*. Next, they went into the *sea or the water of baptism*, and weeks later they received the *Law at Pentecost.* Since the Holy Spirit was given to the

disciples on the exact day of the feast of Pentecost in Acts 2:1, the order of God, for the first four feasts, remained in perfect prophetic order, without any alteration. *To place the Tribulation, the "Day of Atonement", before Trumpets (the "rapture") is to change God's flowchart of prophetic events to fulfil a particular theological belief.*

It must be as follows:

- Trumpets – Return of the Lord for the saints, with the sound of the trump of God.
- Atonement – the rise of the Antichrist and the 7-Year Tribulation
- Tabernacles – the setting up of the Kingdom of God on earth when Christ returns with the saints.

7. Tabernacles

So, if Atonement is the wrath of God and His judgment is being poured out on the ungodly, then the next prophetic event following Atonement, would be Tabernacles. This is a picture of the Kingdom of Heaven, the Kingdom of Christ, ruling on earth for 1 000 years, according to Revelation 20:4. Christ, ruling from Jerusalem as King of Kings, can't precede the Feast of Trumpets, neither can it be repositioned before the Day of Atonement. Feast of Trumpets is first, Atonement second and Tabernacles is third.

Christ, the Messiah, is both the suffering servant and the ruling King.

- As the suffering servant, ***His symbol is a lamb*** that was slain. Revelation 5:6.
- However, when Christ prepares to receive the church, judge the world, and return to set up His rule from Jerusalem, He will transition to the nature of a lion, the ***Lion of the Tribe of Judah***. Revelation 5:5.

The role of David is significant, as David was promised a kingly ruling dynasty (2 Samuel 7:13 – 16).

> *And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. Revelation 5:5 KJV*

The three Spring Festivals link Christ with the suffering Lamb and the three fall festivals **identify him as the Lion of Judah.**

The Fall Festivals clear up the order of events:

- ***Rapture***
- ***Tribulation***
- ***Millennial*** Reign of Christ

These festivals align with the future Kingdom and the Messianic King:

- ***Trumpets*** reveal the King returning for His Bride.
- ***Atonement*** reveals the King's judgment against the Gentile nations.
- ***Tabernacles*** reveal Christ, ruling as King on Earth for 1 000 years.

Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. Psalm 2:6 KJV

The LORD is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land. Psalms 10:16 KJV

The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. Psalms 110:4 KJV

There are three priestly lineages, namely Melchizedek, Aaron, and Zadok.

- ♣ **Melchizedek** was the only true priest of God. He lived on Earth in the days of Abraham. Genesis 14

- ♣ **Aaron,** from the tribe of Levi, was appointed high priest in the early stages of Israel's journey in the wilderness. From then, until David, the descendants of Aaron, who served as priests, were called the sons of Aaron, and his priesthood the Aaronic priesthood. Exodus 28
- ♣ **Zadok** is mentioned in 2 Samuel 8:17. He cared for the Ark when David was being exiled from leadership by his son, Absalom, according to 2 Samuel 15. Zadok was a faithful priest to David in a time when many were rejecting him for his sin, and his sons were in rebellion, as they attempted to seize the throne.

According to Ezekiel, a massive holy temple will be built in Jerusalem in the future Kingdom of the Messiah, and it will be overseen by the sons of Zadok. In the millennial reign, they shall be assigned to supervise the priesthood in the temple. Ezekiel 44:15; 48:11

Melchizedek: "***Melek"*** = Chief magistrate. "***Sadeq"*** = to be just or righteous.

- The root denotes being conformed to a certain ethical and moral standard. Thus, the name can mean "king of righteousness".
- The city he was overseeing was called Salem, later called Jerusalem. Genesis 14:18.
- Shalem means "peaceful".
- Hebrews 7 indicates that Melchizedek was "king of Salem and priest of the Most High God". When God established the priesthood for Israel and later permitted a monarchy, the positions of priest and king were separated into two distinct offices, always led by two different men. Both positions were inherited. That means they were passed on from father to son.

However, outside of Melchizedek no priest could be a king and no king could be a priest. Perhaps the priestly duties, responsibilities, and rituals at the tabernacle and temple were too numerous. The focus of a priest was to minister to the Lord continually. Priests dealt with God, but kings dealt with people. ***A minister can't spend more time with people than intimate time with God and still expect dynamic spiritual results.***

Christ's priestly order was the pattern of Melchizedek. Thus, Christ is a Lamb and a Lion – a priest (*with the humility and submission of a lamb*) and a king (*with the dominion and authority of the lion*). The three festivals are linked with the ***Lamb.*** Passover resembles His redemptive blood, Unleavened Bread means no leaven in the bread (no sin) and First Fruits is Jesus, as the First harvest from the field. The three festivals are also linked to the blast of ***trumpets.*** It is judgment, where people choose life or death, and the Jews and Gentiles are uniting in the future Kingdom of Israel. At the end of the 7-Year Tribulation, Christ, the Messiah and King, returns to Earth. At the end of every 7-years, there is a release.

> *And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing. 12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: 13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. Deuteronomy 31:10-13 KJV*

After the 7-Year Tribulation, the earth and its inhabitants will be released from satan, from the Antichrist, the false prophet, and from wicked men, marked as tares, who will be removed from the earth by Christ when He returns.

- Release = Shmittah. It refers to the end of every seven years when remission of labour is announced and permitted.
- The word "Shmittah" is also used in Deuteronomy 15:2 and 9.

So, Christ will ***return for the overcoming church*** to ***raise the dead*** in Christ and release the living saints from this ***mortal body of flesh, during the beginning*** of a specific fall festival season. Seven years later Christ will return to release the world from satan's power in the fall months with Tabernacles being the celebration when the elect will rejoice to see the Messiah. The law of the three main festivals was that all males (notice only males) over 20 years of age had to appear at the Feast of Unleavened Bread (Passover), Feast of Weeks (Pentecost), and Tabernacles. Exodus 23:17; Deuteronomy 16:16.

Passover is our redemption by the Lamb of God. Christ redeemed us to God through the new covenant.

Pentecost is our individual Holy Spirit baptism, according to Acts 2:1-4. The Spirit was poured out and the church was birthed on the very day of this festival in Jerusalem (*around the 7th day after Christ ascended to Heaven*).

The Feast of ***Tabernacles*** is the raising of the dead, the Tribulation martyrs. The Kingdom of the Messiah is promised to those who would faithfully follow Him. Revelation 20:1-4.

At the end of every seven years, on Tabernacles, everybody - men, women, and children, all came to Jerusalem to the temple for a major celebration. The Lord used the phrase "*gather the people together*". This is the gathering of the wheat after the tares (children of satan) have been separated from the harvest field (Earth).

As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. [41] *The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;* [42] *And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Matthew 13:40-42 KJV.*

During these 1 000 years, all nations will make a yearly pilgrimage to Jerusalem during the Feast of Tabernacles, to celebrate the Lord as the King. Zechariah 14:16.

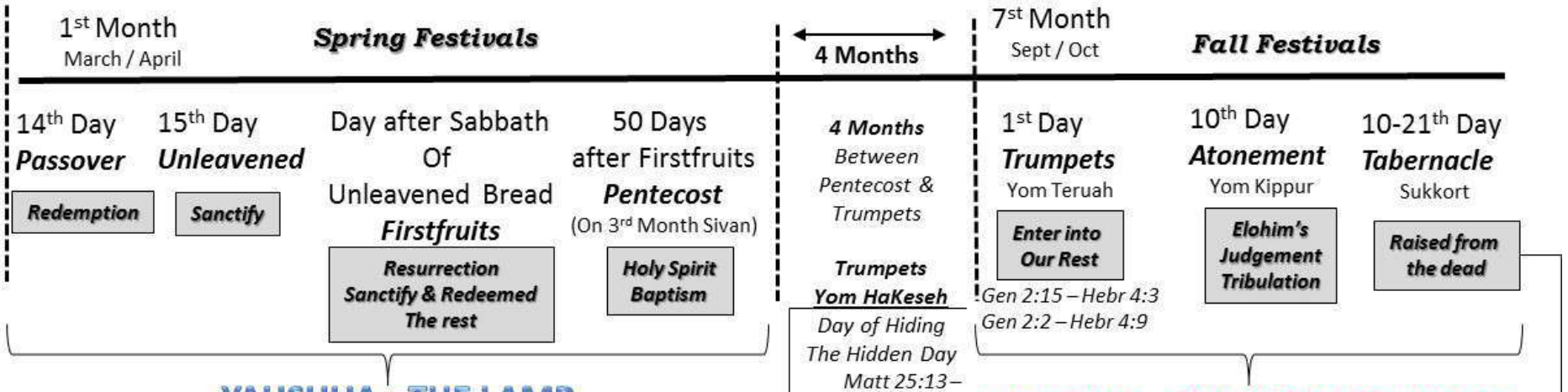
The most significant Tabernacle imagery can be seen in the New Testament when Jesus took Peter, James, and John to the mountain, also known as the Mount of Transfiguration:

And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, [2] *And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.* [3] *And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.* [4] *Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. Matthew 17:1-4 KJV*

This transfiguration occurred after six days, meaning on the 7th day. Tabernacles are celebrated for seven days. Christ taught about the resurrection, just before this event. John 6:39; 40; 44; 45.

He says He will be raised "***at the last day***". (Ruling on Earth: Daniel 2:44-45; Zechariah 14:9 16-17)

- Feast of ***Trumpets*** reveals Christ, as the Bridegroom, receiving His Bride.
- ***Atonement*** reveals Christ, the Heavenly Priest, initiating judgment on the earth for the shedding of the blood of the righteous. Revelation 18:24.
- Feast of ***Tabernacles*** reveals the season when ***Christ, the Heavenly Priest,*** repositions from Priest to the ***King of Kings.***



GOD'S DIVINE PATTERN

Trumpets: Return of Yahshua for the called out ones

"King returning for His Bride"

Atonement: Rise of Antichrist – 7 year Tribulation

"King's judgment on earth"

Tabernacles: Setting up Kingdom of God on Earth – Christ returns with saints

Christ ruling as King on Earth

1 000 Year Millennial Reign

A RELEASE at the end of 7 years. RELEASED (shemitha) from Satan at end of Tribulation

Deu 31:10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the ***end of every seven years***, in the solemnity of the year of ***release***, in the ***feast of tabernacles***, 12a ***Gather the people together ….***

The Feast of Trumpets

Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a ***sabbath***, a memorial of ***blowing of trumpets***, an holy convocation. **Leviticus 23:24**

Blowing of Trumpets Introduced a Sabbath Rest

1Th 4:16 For the Lord himself shall ***descend from heaven with a shout***, with the ***voice*** of the archangel, and with the ***trump of God***: and the ***dead in Christ shall rise first***: 17 Then we which are ***alive*** *and* remain shall be ***caught up together*** with them in the ***clouds***, to ***meet the Lord in the air***: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Day of Release

The end of the Shemita year – trumpet is not blown – hidden from satan – he does not know the day judgment begins.

End of 7 years, on Tabernacles – "gather the people together" – "the wheat" after the tares (children of satan) have been separated from the harvest field (the earth) Matt 13:40-42

Handwriting on the Wall

YOM HAKESEH

Of all the feasts, it is only the ***Feast of Trumpets of whom nobody knows the exact hour and day of the occurrence***. In the Old Testament, two members of the Sanhedrin watched out for the new moon with its first slither of silver appearance, to announce the Feast of Trumpets. It could be that the phrase Yashuah used that "no man knows the hour" was an Aramaic-Hebrewism! ("Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh." Matthew 25:13)

Jesus was speaking to a Jewish audience and they clearly understood the language He was talking to them, as they did not question Him about this hidden day. Jesus was referring to the day of Trumpets.

The Feast of Trumpets is for the gathering of His assembly – the Ecclesia!

When understanding this, it comes without surprise that the Feast of Trumpets is also known as:

Yom HaKeseh – The hidden day, the day hiding.

The mystery of the **Feast of Trumpets**

> *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the **seventh month, in the first day** of the month, shall ye **have a sabbath**, a memorial of blowing of **trumpets**, an **holy convocation**. 25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. Leviticus 23:23-25 KJV*

There are three different trumpets, namely, ***Teruah, Shofar,*** and ***Chatsotserah.***

- ***Teruah*** – Small, curved horn of a ram for battle cry and for joyfully sounding an alarm.
- ***Shofars*** – Horns of an antelope.
- ***Chatsotserah*** – Trumpet made of silver, brass, or gold.

Let us focus on the Chatsotserah

> *Make thee two **trumpets of silver**; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps. Numbers 10:2 KJV*
>
> *And seven priests shall bear before the ark **seven trumpets** of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets. Joshua 6:4 KJV*
>
> *And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the **sound of the trumpet**, all the **people shall shout with a great shout**; and the **wall of the city shall fall down flat**, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him. Joshua 6:5 KJV*

Directly after John had finished his message to the seven churches, he heard the voice of a trumpet, saying: ***COME UP HERE***!

> ***After this I looked**, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, **Come up hither**, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. Revelation 4:1 KJV*

In Revelation 1, Jesus announced that He "***was dead but is alive forevermore***". It is the imagery of the first fruits of the dead. In Chapters 3 and 4, the imagery is Pentecost, which refers to the Church age.

> *I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. Revelation 1:18 KJV*

Therefore, when John heard the voice, ***it referred to the time after the church age, the latter of which will cease at the moment of the rapture.*** It moves the scene from ***Pentecost*** to ***Trumpets***.

These are the ***first fruits:***

1. ***Christ, seen alive,*** after His resurrection.
2. ***Pentecost*** - ***the Church*** being born, with the outpouring of the Holy Ghost.
3. ***Trumpets*** – the ***Rapture,*** *which is the snatching away of the Bride of Christ.*

> *Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious* ***fruit of the earth****, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.* [8] *Be ye also patient; establish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. James 5:7-8 KJV*

"Fruit" does not refer to natural food. Rather, this alludes to the ***souls of mankind that will be converted and caught up to Heaven – the harvest at the return of the Lord.*** "Rain" is a metaphor for the outpouring of the ***Holy Spirit,*** which climaxes during the church age, which is Pentecost.

The coming of the Lord must follow to fulfil the next festival order:

- TRUMPETS, which represents the rapture. Revelation 4:1-2.
- The judgment follows on the Day of Atonement. Revelation 6.
- Tribulation judgment will last for seven years. At the end of the seven years, the saints will experience a Shmittah in Heaven at the marriage supper of the Lamb.

That will be the last year of the 7-Year Tribulation. Just as each seventh day brought a rest from work, so will we rest from all of our labours.

During the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Jewish people were not allowed to use any leaven in the bread. But during Pentecost leaven was used and it pointed to the Kingdom which is like three measures of leaven. Leaven causes the dough to rise (Matthew 13:33). It shadows the growth of the Kingdom – the church. When the Trumpet of God blasts, the church age ends, and Tribulation follows.

The reason why no one knows the date and the hour is because it is very difficult to determine the date and hour of the new moon, which is when the moon appears as a very thin silver stripe for the first time in a month. In Aramaic it is called a "**remez**", which is an Aramaic-Hebrewism, so to speak. Jesus made a direct reference to Yom Teruah. ***Watch, therefore***! It is the only feast that occurs on the new moon, which is difficult to determine. The moon is "hiding". The priests had to wait and watch for it to appear before they could blow the trumpet.

For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. Psalms 27:5 KJV

Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. Psalms 31:20 KJV

Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity: [3] Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words: Psalms 64:2-3 KJV

*Come, my people, **enter thou into thy chambers**, and **shut thy doors** about thee: **hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.** [21] For, behold, the **LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity**: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. Isaiah 26:20-21 KJV*

Yom Teruah is the hidden day. It is all about the wedding between the Bridegroom and the Bride.

I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies. Songs of Solomon 6:3 KJV

Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. Isaiah 26:2 KJV

Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the LORD: [20] This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter. Psalms 118:19-20 KJV

I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. Revelation 3:8 KJV

Look at the profound words of the Prophet Ezekiel, that the gates will be shut for six working days, BUT on the sabbath (the 7th day) it shall be opened on the day of the new moon!

Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. Ezekiel 46:1 KJV

That was when John saw the opened door in Revelation.

*After this I looked, and, behold, a **door was opened in heaven**: and the first **voice** which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. Revelation 4:1 KJV*

Yom Teruah is a Sabbath, which happened on the New Moon!

The word ***"taken***" here, has to do with the wedding of Yashuah and His Bride.

*For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be **taken out of the way.** 2 Thessalonians 2:7 KJV*

Day of Remembrance

The Feast of Trumpets is also known as the "***Day of Remembrance***". The number "7" in the Bible marks ***COMPLETION*** or ***PERFECTION***

*And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [24] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the **seventh month**, in the **first day** of the month, shall ye have a **sabbath**, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. [25] Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. Leviticus 23:23-25 KJV*

When Christ returns to gather together the church, we will enter into our REST!

*For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a **shout**, with the **voice of the archangel**, and with the **trump of God**: and the **dead in Christ shall rise first:** [17] Then we which are **alive and remain shall be caught up** together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17 KJV*

There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. Hebrews 4:9 KJV.

A festival is also called a holy convocation.

Convocation = MIQRA, meaning "called out" to a public gathering.

Convocation is an appointed day to gather with others for a specific spiritual gathering. Believers will be gathered from all nations and tongues in one location, the heavenly temple! See Revelations 4 and 5.

YOM TERUAH

Yom Teruah means to make a loud noise.

It means the blowing of the shofar or a crowd shouting, a day of blowing trumpets.

*When ye **blow an alarm**, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward. 6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. Numbers 10:5-6 KJV*

*O clap your hands, all ye people; **shout unto God with the voice of triumph.** Psalms 47:1 KJV*

*Make a **joyful noise** unto God, all ye lands. Psalms 66:1 KJV*

***Blow up the trumpet in the new moon**, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day. Psalms 81:3 KJV*

*Make **a joyful noise** unto the LORD, all ye lands. 2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing. Psalms 100:1-2 KJV*

The word "shout" in Hebrew is Teruah (H8643).

Taw – Sticks: Marks locations – YEHÔVÂH's signature – monument in time.

Resh – Head: Who your headship is – what your thoughts are upon.

Wav – Tent peg: Pitch your tent with Elohim. Learn to pitch your tent with Him.

Ayin – Eye: Spiritual sight and vision. Watching and knowing. The Word – Yashuah is the Word and His Ruach converts your soul.

Hey – Worship: spiritual man. Worshipping – revelation – 5th dimension in the spirit.

MAKE A MONUMENT IN TIME, BECAUSE OF YEHÔVÂH ELOHIM BEING YOUR HEADSHIP. YOUR THOUGHTS ARE ON ELOHIM AND NOT ON THE WORLD. IT IS A DECLARATION OF HIS CHILDREN PITCHING THEIR TENTS WITH HIM. IT IS AN EXAMPLE OF THOSE WHO ARE SHOUTING AND BLOWING TRUMPETS AND THOSE WHO ARE WATCHING. A MONUMENT IN TIME IS THOSE WHO ARE WORSHIPPING IN THE SPIRIT AND NOT IN THE FLESH.

Yom Teruah – Rosh Hashana – the Feast of Trumpets.

Feast of Trumpets, Rosh Hashanah, means the head/beginning of the year.

- It is also called ***Yom Teruah*** – the day awakening blast.
- It is also called ***Yom Hadin,*** referring to the Day of Judgment.
- It is also known by an unusual name, ***Yom Ha' Zikaron,*** which is the day of ***Remembrance***, or the day of Zakar.
- Zikaron Teruah points to "*remembering, shouting*", meaning remembering Shofar Blasts.

Don't miss it:

ZIKARON TERUAH is YOM ZIKAR.

The Zakar of the Lord will be "Netchatef"-ed on the Feast of Trumpets!

Rosh Hashanah is a pagan year brought onto Israel. YEHÔVÂH does not name months but rather numbers them. Hasatan always tries to change times and laws to draw YEHÔVÂH's children away from His appointments.

> *And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings. 25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to* ***change times and laws****: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time. 26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto thee. Daniel 7:24-26 KJV*

SHMITTAH

As time passes on, Abba Father is revealing new things to His children. As we enter the end times, more and more profound truths are being revealed. The Lord told Daniel to seal up his vision for the vision was meant only for the time of the end.

> *And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. Daniel 12:9 KJV*

But when John, on the other hand, received the vision the Lord told him not to seal it, but to reveal it, because it was for the time of the end. Since then, the Lord reveals little by little, line upon line to his saints. The word "release" is ***Shmittah in Hebrew*** *(H8059)*.

> *At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release. Deuteronomy 15:1 KJV*

Shmittah is spelt – Shin – Mem – Tet - Hey

Shin – Two Teeth: Separating things, cutting e.g., debt - meant to be a blessing. When we disobey, the curse cuts.

Mem – Water: The Word washes us clean, also the Blood. Mightiness. YEHÔVÂH's blessings. Also has to do with curses.

Tet – Basket: surrounding things, containing things, storing things, catching fish. Generosity – giving in secret.

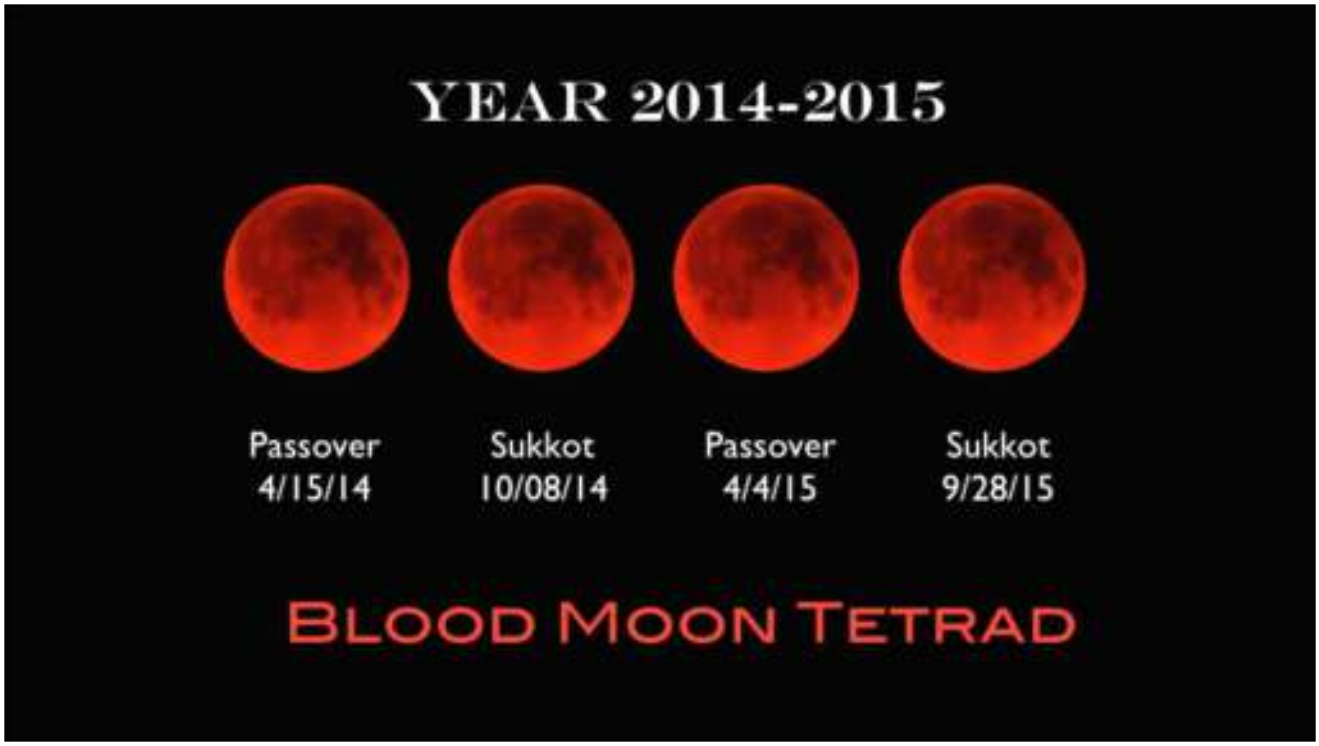
Hey – Worship: Spiritual man – Behold. Revelation – 5th dimension of the spirit.

Every 7th year was a Shmittah year, a time of rest, a Sabbath. In Biblical times the slaves in Israel worked like employees. When a Shmittah year came, all debts were wiped out and all slaves were granted their freedom (suspension of works).

Yom Teruah was the end of the 7th Shmittah year, in 2017. When we have 7 x 7 Shmittah years, it is referred to as a Jubilee year. We also witnessed the four super Blood Moons in 2014 and 2015 on the Feast of Passover and Sukkot (Tabernacles). All these are signs that our generation is living in the age of the end time.

And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. [31] *The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the* ***moon into blood,*** *before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. Joel 2:30-31 KJV*

The significance of the 2014 / 2015 Blood Moons that appeared in the skies, is that all of them appeared at these appointed times.



Normally only men attended these feast days in Jerusalem, but on the Shmittah year all *men, women, and children* had to attend the feast, according to Deuteronomy 31.

And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of ***every seven years****, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,* [11] *When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.* [12] ***Gather the people together****,* ***men, and women, and children****, and thy* ***stranger*** *that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:* [13] *And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. Deuteronomy 31:10-13 KJV*

This was meant to be a blessing, but when the nation turned against YEHÔVÂH, the blessing turned into a curse for the nation, and judgment followed.

In the past, the world financial markets crashed in the Shmittah year. Even the Tower of Babel, the "***highest tower***", which reflects the power of a nation, fell on the Shmittah year.

The Lord commanded Moses to make two silver trumpets for the calling of the assembly.

And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] ***Make thee two trumpets of silver****; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the* ***calling of the assembly****, and for the journeying of the camps.* [3] *And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. Numbers 10:1-3 KJV*

The first blast was assigned to awaken the dead. The second and last blast will change the bodies of the living.

> *For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17] Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. [18] Wherefore comfort one another with these words. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-18 KJV*

We shall all be changed in the twinkling of an eye at the last trump!

> *In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. [53] For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. [54] So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. 1 Corinthians 15:52-54 KJV*

THE FEAST OF TRUMPETS

And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Matthews 24:31

Marks beginning of 6 days of creation of Adam & Eve

We will be gathered together – pass through a heavenly portal Which ends at the sea of glass, the site of God's eternal throne – Rev 4:1-6

Rosh Hashanah:
Head of the Year

Teruwah

Awakening Blast of the trump of God. Awaken the dead in Christ – rise first when Christ Descends from heaven & the living will be changed. At the sound of the last trumpet. (1 Corinthians 15:52)

First Blast – assigned to ***awaken*** the dead – second and last blast will change the bodies of the living.

Silver Trumpets to be used for the calling of the ***congregation*** and for directing their movements.

And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Make thee two ***trumpets of silver***; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the ***calling of the assembly,*** and for the journeying of the camps. (Numbers 10:1)

Yom Teruwah
Awakening **Blast**

And when they shall blow with them, all the ***assembly*** shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And if they blow *but* with one ***trumpet,*** then the princes, *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall ***gather themselves unto thee***. 5 When ye blow an alarm, then the ***camps*** that lie on the east parts shall go forward. (Numbers 10:3-5)

Jericho

Joshua told priest to march around the city 7 times for six days. On 7th day – it was the end of FirstFruits – 7 Priests were to take 7 trumpets marching together – on the 7th time – blow all together – initiate a judgment against the city. Walls fell.

Tribulation

7 Angels with 7 Trumpets – with blast a specific judgment is unleashed upon earth.

"And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, ***The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord,*** *and of his Christ; and he shall* ***reign for ever and ever"****. (Revelation 11:15)*

Gathering together of the Called out Ones Prior to the Tribulation

These trumpets were also used during the battle against Jericho. The Lord commanded Joshua to march around the city each day for seven days. On the 7th day, they had to march around seven times. After the last round, they had to blow the trumpets together, initiating a judgment against the city. This is a shadow of the 7th angel in Revelation 11. Judgment will come upon the earth and the King of Kings and the Lord of Lords shall establish an everlasting Kingdom on Earth and shall reign forever and ever!

TZEDAKAH

As already mentioned, the Feast of Trumpets is also known as Yom Ha-Zikaron, a day of remembrance. The Book of Malachi, clearly refers to the scroll of remembrance, indicating those who belong to the Lord. It is profound to notice that Cornelius' prayers and generous gifts to the poor have come up as a sacrifice to God and have been remembered by Him. The Living Translation Version mentions the word "***tzedakah***".

> *He stared at him in terror and said, "What is it, Lord?" The angel said to him, "**Your prayers and tzedakah have gone up as a memorial offering before God.** Acts 10:4 TLV*

Tzedakah is an obligation, though it is a **different concept than charity,** because ***charity is typically understood as a spontaneous act of goodwill and a marker of generosity***. ***Tzedakah*** is based on the Hebrew word (צדק, *Tzedek*), meaning *righteousness*, *fairness,* or *justice*, and it is related to the Hebrew word "Tzadik", meaning *righteous,* as an adjective. In Judaism, ***tzedakah*** refers to the ***religious obligation*** to do what is right and just, which Judaism emphasizes as an important part of living a spiritual life. Maimonides (a Jewish philosopher) said that, while the second highest form of *tzedakah* is

to give ***donations anonymously to unknown recipients***, the ***highest form is to give a gift***, ***loan***, or ***partnership*** that will result in the ***recipient supporting himself instead of living upon others***. Unlike philanthropy or ***charity***, which is completely ***voluntary***, **tzedakah is seen as a religious obligation, which must be performed regardless of financial standing**. It must even be performed by poor people.

So, this obligation came up as a ***zikkaron*** before the Lord – a ***remembrance***. A Gentile had done something, a giving of an offering, which came up before the Lord. He remembered it and opened the door for the Gentiles to come into salvation. Likewise, when the scroll of remembrance is opened, the names of those who belong to Him appear in the book and the Lord will remember them – His Zakar.

THE FEAST OF TRUMPETS

And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Matthews 24:31

Marks beginning of 6 days of creation of Adam & Eve

We will be gathered together – pass through a heavenly portal Which ends at the sea of glass, the site of God's eternal throne – Rev 4:1-6

Yom Ha-Zikaron
Day of
Remembrance

Day of Remembrance

"A Memorial of blowing of Trumpets"

122 ***Memorial = Zikkaron***

"To recall, to bring something to mind, to mention, or to keep a written record"

Blowing of Trumpets
Memorial of
Zikkaron of Trumpets

The Book of Remembrance

Then those who feared the LORD talked with each other. The LORD listened and took note, and a ***scroll of remembrance*** was written in his presence about those who fear the LORD and ***honor His name.*** 17 "***They'll be mine***," says the LORD of the Heavenly Armies, "in the day when I prepare my treasured possession. ***I'll spare them***, just as a man spares his own son who serves him. (*Malachi 3:16*)

Cornelius a Centurion Captain Giving come up before the Lord as a memorial
Zikkaron!

Trumpet
Transitional Feast
1 Corinthians 15:52

Yom HaKeseh
Day of **Hiding**

(Matthews 24:36)

To conceal – Cover and Hide!

Trumpet blown for 29 days. Except on 13th day. Remind people that the day of Trumpets – Rosh Hashanah is concealed in mystery
(Psalms 81:3)

Only feast the moon is concealed – the world is preparing to enter the darkness of the Tribulation.

Transition from the believer's Passover redemption to the world's Atonement judgments, designed to purge the wicked nations and prepare the Jewish remnant for the rule of the King- Messiah.

Gathering together of the Called out Ones Prior to the Tribulation

Yom Hadin
Day of **Judgment**

Handwriting on the Wall

HE FEAST OF TRUMPETS

We will be gathered together – pass through a heavenly portal Which ends at the sea of glass, the site of God's eternal throne – Revelation 4:1-6

Yom HaKeseh
Day of **Hiding**

Last Trump – Festival of Trumpets

*For the Lord himself shall **descend from heaven** with a **shout**, with the **voice** of the archangel, and with the **trump of God**: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:* Then we which are ***alive*** *and* ***remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds***, to m***eet the Lord in the air*** *(1 Thessalonians 4:16)*

Same Sound called Moses to Mount Sanai

And when the voice of the ***trumpet sounded long***, and ***waxed louder*** and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice. 20 And the LORD came ***down upon mount Sinai***, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called M***oses up to the top of the mount;*** and Moses went up (Exodus 19:19)

Tekia - Invitation to the King's coronation in heaven
Shevarim - Brokenness of those who will be left behind
Teruah - Awakening of the dead in Christ
Tekiah Hagadol - Longest & Loudest sound ***final trumpet*** last that concludes the Feast of Trumpets

4 Different Sounds

Tekia – Long single blast – The King's Coronation
Sshevarim – 3 Short wail – Brokenness and repentance
Teruah – 9 Staccato blasts of alarm – Awaken the soul
Tekiah Hagadol – Great & Long final blast

Handwriting on the Wall

YOM KIPPUR CIPHER

Acknowledgement: A Teaching: "Prophecies Concealed now Revealed" by Perry Stone

Yom Kippur is the holiest day on the Jewish Calendar. It is also known as the Feast of Atonement. The complete fulfilment of this day will happen when the judgments of the Great Tribulation are unleashed on Earth, ***as atonement is positive for those who repent*** and ***negative for those who rebel and resist God's call to repentance***.

The Day of Atonement is a festival that conceals an apparent contradiction within its rituals and traditions. This was a day when various animal sacrifices were offered to atone for the sins of the high priest, the Levites, and the people of Israel. It is also an appointed day of fasting and afflicting the soul. ***This affliction referred to humility and submission to God through self-discipline.*** At the same time, the great Jubilee cycles, which occurred ***every 50 years***, ***began on the Day of Atonement***.

> *And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,* [27] *Also on the* ***tenth day of this seventh month*** *there shall be a* ***day of atonement****: it shall be an* ***holy convocation*** *unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and* ***offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.*** [28] *And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is* ***a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.*** *Leviticus 23:26-28 KJV*

Why would this one festival encode both "***JUDGMENT***" and "***JUBILEES"***, "***punishment*** and ***release?***" Only when we understand the dual purpose of

this festival, can we see how Christ enacted a partial fulfilment at His first coming and will fulfil a second phase before His return.

The Torah's moral laws were revealed for each Jew, in covenant with God, to follow, for their spiritual benefit and the benefit of the community. The judicial instructions were intended to keep the people in line with God's divine legal system for dealing with matters about property, animals, and personal and business ethics. The sacrificial code, including the New Moons, Sabbaths, and Festivals, revealed God's system of ***repentance***, ***forgiveness***, and ***restoration,*** for both the individual and the nations. Sacrifices included daily offerings, trespasses, and transgression offerings, as well as fellowship and thanksgiving offerings brought to the tabernacle and later to the temple in Jerusalem. These offerings were intended to draw a person closer to God. However, the Day of ***Atonement*** was a ***time of national soul searching, humility, brokenness, and repentance before God.***

Immediately following the conclusion of the Festival of ***Tabernacles***, the high priest would conceal himself for seven days in a special chamber within the temple compound. He did this for self-evaluation and to meditate on the law and to mentally review, repeatedly, the rituals required for this important day. He had to have no spiritual impurities or mental temptation disrupting him. Rabbinical thoughts expressed the three spiritual conditions of the multitude in attendance on that day as the righteous, the unrighteous, and others who were neither righteous nor unrighteous, but living somewhere in between.

The high priest would transfer sin from the people to the various animals – a bull for the high priest and his family, a ram for the Levites and their families, and goats for the general population of Israelites.

The Day of Atonement is a double fulfilment festival!

It was partially fulfilled at Christ's first appearance and will be completely fulfilled before and at the return of Christ to set up His Kingdom. The best way to describe this dual fulfilment is by understanding the dual nature of the Messiah – the ***LAMB*** and the ***LION.*** In the prophecy of Isaiah 53, Christ's suffering during the ***Passover*** season was symbolized as a Lamb going to the slaughter (verse 7). John the Baptist introduced Yashuah as the Lamb (John 1:29). Christ was crucified on Passover; the same day that thousands of lambs were being slaughtered at the temple to commemorate Israel's original redemption from Egypt. As the redemptive Lamb, Christ brought judgment to man's sins and through His sacrifice, provided atonement and justification for the sins of individuals. At Christ's return, He will be identified as the ***Lion*** of the tribe of Judah, as seen in Revelation 5:5. He will also be marked as the King of Kings and the Lord of Lords, as in Revelation 19:16. Kings oversee armies (Revelation 19:14), conquer enemies (Revelation 19:19-21), and rule from nations and empires (Revelation 20:4).

Christ as the Lion of Judah will return to judge the nations and to set up His Kingdom on a Day of Atonement.

On this day satan will be judged (Revelation 20:3) and Israel redeemed (Isaiah 51:11). As it relates to the Day of Atonement, the principle of the past and future fulfilment is evident when we review a passage found in Isaiah.

*The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; [2] To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the **day of vengeance** of our God; to comfort all that mourn. Isaiah 61:1-2 KJV*

After 40 days of fasting in the desert, Christ returned to Nazareth on the Sabbath day and entered the synagogue, where He presented the scroll of Isaiah. He stood before His hometown crowd and announced:

The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, [19] To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. Luke 4:18-19 KJV

Notice that Yashuah did not quote all of Isaiah's predictions. He deliberately omitted "***and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn***". He did not quote these words, because the day of ***vengeance*** was a future event – "***The Great Tribulation".*** This will be the day and hour in which God's wrath will be poured out on the nations. During His earthly ministry, Yashuah appeared as the Lamb and not as the Lion. The phrase "***acceptable year of the Lord***" is a reference to the year of Jubilee, a set time that re-occurred every 49 years. In the 50th year, the silver trumpet was blasted on the 10th day of the 7th month, which was the Day of Atonement. In this year of Jubilee, every Jewish slave was given freedom and had to be released from their slave master. Also, any land that previously had been sold could be redeemed back to the original owner.

The Jubilee was a year of release, liberty, and freedom on both individual and national levels. Christ was confirming that He was the fulfilment of Isaiah's prophecy.

> *And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. Luke 4:21 KJV*

This is profound, my Friend, and I hope you are getting this revelation. All the feasts of the Lord are shadows and pictures of things to come. As Israel, from the time of Moses in Egypt, had started with the Feast of Passover that was fulfilled when Christ died willingly on the cross for us, so will we also, one day, be released from slavery and we will enter our rest with Him into the Millennial Reign.

Today, my dear Reader, this revelation is fulfilled in your hearing!

In Greek, "***acceptable"*** is "***dektos"*** and it refers to the people mentioned in the prophecy, who previously were unable to receive much-needed ministry. ***Through Christ the spiritual captives are released, the poor receive the Gospel, and the broken-hearted are mended. Thus, the Jubilee was no longer a set year, but it was Christ Himself. Christ's Jubilee message was one of liberty, freedom, and release from sin, sickness, demonic influence, and spiritual captivity.*** As the Redeeming Lamb, Christ came to destroy the works of the devil (1 John 3:8) and set men free (John 8:36).

There was no vengeance or wrath in Christ's message or ministry. It was simply a message of liberty and freedom!

The secular Jewish New Year begins during the Festival of Trumpets. The Jubilee year is proclaimed 9 days later with trumpet blasts on the Day of Atonement. As already explained, every seven years is a sabbatical cycle, called a Shmittah. Every 7th Shmittah introduces a Jubilee, which begins at the end of the 49th year and continues through the 50th year. It seems that the announcement of the Jubilee year should come on the New Year, on Trumpets, and not on Atonement, the day of judgment and release, and specifically, that Messiah would become mankind's Jubilee through redemption and forgiveness by His blood.

The Jubilee announcement fulfils part of the atonement pattern through Christ's sufferings as the Lamb. The future fulfilment will be unveiled at the return of the King, the Lion of Judah. This will also complete the second part of the Isaiah prophecy, "the day of vengeance".

The word "vengeance" refers to God's revenge to pay back evil.

The first reference was when YEHÔVÂH warned of His vengeance on anyone who would slay Cain in retaliation for murdering his brother, as written in Genesis 4:15. The second reference to vengeance was to Moses:

> *For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter: 33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps. 34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures? 35 To me belongeth* ***vengeance****, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time:* ***for the day of their calamity is at hand****, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. Deuteronomy 32:32-35 KJV*

These phrases repeated themselves in Revelation 14:18-20, where the Word refers to the vine of Sodom, grapes of gall, bitter clusters, and vengeance. The ***vine of Sodom*** is a metaphor, which indicates that the same spiritual fruit (***abominations***) that the inhabitants of Sodom produced, will grow again in the time of the end. In Revelation 11, the ***iniquities of Jerusalem*** are compared ***spiritually to Sodom*** (Revelation 11:8). John's description of ***God's wrath being released*** is that of vine grapes harvested and crushed. John's "***grapes of wrath***" metaphor is connected to Moses' statement of "***grapes of gall***". Moses spoke of the wine produced from bitter clusters, just as John described the winepress of God's wrath being poured out on the world. The imagery painted by John is that of God harvesting the ripened grapes from the world's vine and crushing it in His winepress. Instead of the red blood of grapes, human blood pours from the winepress, indicating massive deaths from apocalyptic wars and violence.

Moses alluded to God's vengeance and connected it to the iniquity of Sodom and Gomorrah. In 2 Thessalonians 1:8, Paul spoke of Christ's return after the future Tribulation. He described Christ in this manner: "…*in flaming fire taking vengeance on those who do not know God, and on those who do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ."*

Here Moses described the destruction of human flesh:

> *If I whet my* ***glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment****; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.* [42] *I will make mine* ***arrows drunk with blood****, and my* ***sword shall devour flesh;*** *and that with the* ***blood of the slain and of the captives,*** *from the* ***beginning of revenges upon the enemy****.* [43] *Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will* ***avenge the blood of his servants****, and will* ***render vengeance to his adversaries****, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. Deuteronomy 32:41-43 KJV*

In Hebrew, "***baraq"*** is the word for "***glittering sword***". It comes from the root word meaning "***lightning***". Christ's sudden return to Earth is compared to lightning shining from the east to the west (Matthew 24:27). When Christ returns with the holy angels and the armies of Heaven, His words will be like a sharp two-edged sword, coming from His mouth and devouring His enemies (Revelation 1:16; 19:15, 21). Thus, Christ will judge, using His sword, just as Moses indicated that the Lord would do.

The Lord's Day of Vengeance

Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. [2] *Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?* [3] *I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.* [4] *For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.* [5] *And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.* [6] *And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. Isaiah 63:1-6KJV*

Here Isaiah is speaking of the Messiah, who has trodden the winepress and whose garments are red with blood. The winepress imagery is repeated in Revelation 14:19. John saw Christ's garments dipped in blood when He returned to Earth after the Tribulation (Revelation 19:13). Isaiah saw only Christ, meaning that Christ will take on the armies of the world by Himself and

defeat them with the brightness of His coming (2 Thessalonians 2:8) and the sword of His mouth (Revelation 19:21).

Isaiah spoke of the day of vengeance, also known as the "***day of the Lord"***. This day will initiate the "***year of my redeemed***". This phrase is linked to the year of Jubilee, or the acceptable year of the Lord (Luke 4:19). Christ will be returning with the armies of Heaven (Revelation 19) to destroy His enemies on the Day of Atonement. Yet on the same Day of Atonement, Christ will immediately set in motion the liberation and redemption of His Jewish elect (Matthew 24:31).

The ***Day of Atonement*** was designed to be a ***release from sin***, and when sins were ***forgiven***, ***blessings were released upon all of Israel during the next festival***, the ***Feast of Tabernacles***, which occurred ***five days after by the Day of Atonement***. The 7th day of Tabernacles is called the "***seasons of joy***" by devout Jews, as joy is always the spiritual benefit released, following repentance. Paul confirms this in Acts 3:19. On the last day of the 7-Year Tribulation, God's wrath and the final judgments peak on Earth, and the unrepentant will be destroyed at the return of the Messiah and His armies. The remnant of Jews, scattered abroad among the nations, will be gathered back to the land. The sound of angelic trumpets will be released, as angels will be assigned to bring back the Lord's redeemed to Zion from the four regions – north, south, east, and west (Matthew 24:31). There will be war in the heavens and the great dragon, the old serpent, the devil, will be cast out of heavens.

Satan Thrown Down to Earth

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, [8] *And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.* [9] *And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Revelation 12:7-9 KJV*

He, satan, who accuses the saints day and night, will then be cast down. He will no longer have anything to say about the saints standing before the Bema Seat of Judgment, to receive their rewards of victory.

And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: ***for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.*** *Revelation 12:10 KJV*

But with satan on the earth, there is a period of persecution awaiting the inhabitants of the earth.

MOSES

Moses went onto Mount Sinai twice. Because of the idolatry of the people, Moses broke the first set of tables that he received from God on the mountain. The second set replaced the first set and was preserved in the Ark of Covenant (Hebrews 9:4). This is the imagery of the first and second covenants. The first ***covenant was given to Israel, but they were unable to keep God's laws*** and instructions. Thus, they broke the Commandments. However, God gave

a ***New Covenant*** through Christ that is now being kept by ***believers*** around the world as they hide God's ***Word in their hearts***.

Interesting that there was no glory or veil on Moses' face during or after His first visit to the mountain. But the second time the glory of God was visibly manifested! This imagery shows that the ***New Covenant is a Covenant of glory, revealed through Christ's crucifixion and resurrection.***

The Bible teaches that the eyes of the natural Jews are veiled from understanding or from seeing the glory of the covenant of Christ the Messiah. Paul was referring to this, saying that the old had passed away and the new was coming forth. In his days, the people were spiritually blinded and could not see the Glory in Christ. But when we believe, the veil is removed, and we receive liberty!

> *Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech*
> *13 And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:* *14* ***But their minds were blinded****: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.* *15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.* *16 Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the* ***vail shall be taken away.*** *17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the* ***Spirit of the Lord*** *is, there is* ***liberty****.* *18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. 2 Corinthians 3:12-18 KJV*

Also, Moses' first ascent onto the mountain paints the imagery of the rapture of the church, while the second descent is a picture of the return of Christ to Earth, in which His glory will be revealed. ***During the first ascent, the people***

became careless, drunken, and inattentive, which is the warning Christ gave, concerning His return. He said that men should watch and pray, as some will become careless and drunk before His return (Luke 12:45). The Israelites became careless as Moses delayed coming down from the mount, resulting in 3000 people being slain for idolatry. When Moses returned 40 days after the 2nd ascent, the Lord "***descended in a cloud***" and announced that He would "***drive out the enemy*** (Exodus 34:5-11). When Christ returns in clouds of glory, He will destroy His enemies and drive the enemies of Israel from their covenant land. ***Moses received the Law from God during Pentecost***. When he walked down the mount the second time, covered in the glory of God, it was on the ***Day of Atonement***, just as Christ's second return will happen on the Day of Atonement. Also, Moses' first descent from the mountain refers to Christ descending to save the church (1 Thessalonians 4:16). The second time He will descend to save Israel (Zechariah 12:7-10).

Thus, the Day of Atonement has two applications:

- The release from sin and redemption was completed at the cross of Christ.
- However, the Jubilee that frees the land and returns it to its original owners, the Jews, will have its fulfilment when Christ, the King, sets up His throne in Jerusalem for 1000 years. It will be a continuous Jubilee (Zechariah 14:16-19).

The Feast of Tabernacles, the season of joy, begins five days after the Day of Atonement has begun.

With the return of Christ to take the believers to Heaven, blasts of trumpets will be followed by the Great Tribulation. Atonement will

end with the return of Christ to the earth to place a seal upon satan and to defeat the Antichrist and all enemies of unrighteousness. This will be followed by the season of joy, with the saints and the survivors of the Tribulation rejoicing in their King and Messiah and enjoying their day of freedom!

"The Handwriting is on the Wall!"

This is good news, and we can rejoice in it!

--- o0o ---

PART 4

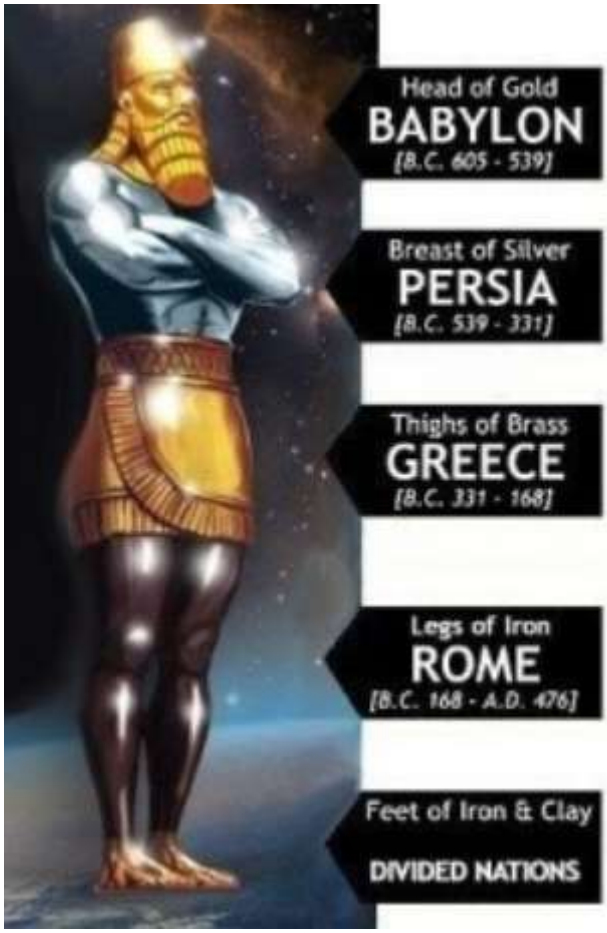
THE KINGDOMS OF THE EARTH

Now that we have a better understanding of YEHÔVÂH's appointments, we can have a better understanding of what happened centuries before king Belshazzar of Babylon, the son of Nebuchadnezzar, received the message written on the wall.

THE STATUE

Belshazzar's father, Nebuchadnezzar, had a dream, but he forgot what it was about. So, he called the magicians, the astrologers, the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, to tell what he had dreamt. However, none of them was able to. This angered Nebuchadnezzar and he decreed to slay all the wise men of Babylon. Daniel told the king that the secret that he demanded, could not be revealed by wise men, nor by astrologers, magicians, or soothsayers.

> *Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;* [28] *But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these. Daniel 2:27-28 KJV*



But there is a God in Heaven, Daniel said, who could reveal the secrets of what the king had dreamt about. Carefully notice the words of Daniel that YEHÔVÂH "shall make known what shall be in the latter days". God Almighty revealed in his dream to Nebuchadnezzar how the world would end before the Lord's return. Daniel told the king that he had dreamt about an image. The head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass and his legs of iron, his feet were part of iron and part of clay (Daniel 2:31-33). Daniel continued that a stone, which was cut without hands, smote the image upon his feet of iron and clay, and broke them to pieces (Daniel 2:34). There was no place found for it anymore on the earth. But the stone that smote the image became a great mountain and filled the whole Earth (Daniel 2:35).

Not only did Daniel tell the king what he had dreamed, but he even interpreted the dream.

Daniel continued:

> *Thou, o king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. 38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold. Daniel 2:37-38 KJV*

Nebuchadnezzar's kingdom was the greatest of all times. The head of gold represented the kingdom of Babylon. In this image of the statue, God showed Daniel all the kingdoms of the earth that were still to come. Daniel told Nebuchadnezzar that, after his kingdom, others will come. The fourth kingdom after his, would be strong as iron, but the kingdom after the fourth would be a divided kingdom on the earth (Daniel 2:40-43) before the last kingdom would be set up, which shall never be destroyed (Daniel 2:44). What a profound dream! Only the Lord of Hosts could reveal such a dream! He used His wise servant, Daniel, to interpret it for the king.

When the king discovered that the wise men, the magi, the spiritualists, and the witches were nothing but a bunch of liars he thought that it would be better to kill them all.

But, by revealing the king's dream, Daniel soothed the king's anger and saved not only himself and his friends, but also all the wicked magicians, astrologers, and sorcerers. All these characters, the so-called wise men of this world, could not and cannot tell the human race its true history or future, the real meaning of life. If they cannot even tell us how we got here, how can we trust what they have to say about the future? How many "wise" people in positions of power in today's institutions are in reality only liars?

Notice the attitude of Daniel and his friends, while they were in the king's service.

They accepted the fact that they had been captured by the king of Babylon. Never did they speak any words of condemnation towards the king, nor did they bad-mouth the king, Babylon's army, or the Babylonian Government. Amid a completely contaminated environment, they still found nourishment by consuming clean food and they remained pure.

What is even more overwhelming, is Daniel's attitude in this scenario. His response toward Nebuchadnezzar could have been as follows:

"Look, King, I will tell you everything that you want to know, if you will save my three friends and me. As for all the other magicians, astrologers, people who talk to the dead, witches and perverts who walk in these pagan temples, I demand of you to kill them all!"

Isn't this how organized Christianity is functioning today? Many of us will tell that "I" have the answer and that "I" deserve something in exchange. We see ourselves, our group, our denomination, our ministry, and our gifts of prophecy, as the real thing. It was because of Daniel that all the other lives were saved. Yet, later on, Daniel was sentenced to death in the lion's den, because of the people who betrayed him. If we try to save our own lives, we will lose it; but if we lose our lives for the Lord's sake and for that of the gospel, we will find it (Matthew 16:25; Mark 8:35; Luke 9:24).

Daniel is, in this case, a shadow of Jesus, who also came as a slave, representing God's judgment. He stated that He did not come to judge, but that if He would judge, His judgments would be just (John 5:30). The people

did not understand when the Lord spoke about the good Samaritan, but instead, they brought Him the woman caught in adultery. Still, Jesus did not accuse her. He sent her forth with a word that probably remained engraved in her heart and mind for the rest of her life: "***Go and sin no more.***"

Jesus also treated the Samaritan woman at the well with dignity, even knowing that she had five previous husbands and was living with one that was not her husband!

Daniel had the very same attitude as the Lord Jesus, and he demonstrated it. He did not judge the Babylonians, even though he was in the midst of a terrible and perverse situation. He took everything with a good attitude. He desired good for the pagan king, and not evil. Deep down, the king knew that the magicians, the Chaldeans, and his so-called wise men were not as wise as they made themselves out to be. Even the occult sciences could not tell the dream Nebuchadnezzar had. Similarly, today, many people ask and keep on repeating idle prayers, but to God, it sounds like the confusion of Babylon. In Daniel's case, it was different. Daniel asked the Lord, and the Lord understood the words of Daniel, His servant. This is profound, my dear Friend, as God is speaking here of a clean remnant that is purged of all contamination and, like Daniel, has decided to do everything possible to not contaminate itself.

WHAT ABOUT YOU?

Are you willing to pay the same price that Daniel and his friends sacrificed to be in the service of the Lord?

It is not necessary to do our own thing, in our own strength or even to do it with force. No, once you have decided to not contaminate yourself, God will intervene on your behalf! God will begin to work in such a way that the king of

the pagans himself will have to acknowledge God as the only true god, and all other spirits as good for nothing.

Also, God gives wisdom to the wise. Knowledge is given to those with understanding. How many of us keep on repeating endless, confusing prayers before the throne of God? These prayers have little or no significance in Heaven because true knowledge is given to those who understand, to those who speak God's language, flowing from a clean heart. If we want to obtain true knowledge, we need to be understood by God. Knowledge is the ability to see things for what they are and understand how they work, where they come from, and where they are going.It is a pity today that many of the prayers that come from those who claim to be Christians are just as confusing as the prayers of the astrologers, magicians, and Chaldeans of Babylon. ***They are trying to use God for their personal gain and want everything to revolve around them***. If they do not know the answer, they hide their falseness. They praise their own capacity while hiding their lack of understanding.

My dearest Friend, right now God is raising a ministry for the same purpose that he raised Daniel - "*to explain to the human race what their forgotten dream is!*" This time God Himself is going to do it.

Do you know why?

Because we are at the doorstep of the judgment of the world, as Nebuchadnezzar's dream explains. The same God that gave the dream is the God that took his kingdom away and the same God that broke the king's spirit is now doing the same with the entire human race.

The explanation of the image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream began more or less good, but it progressively deteriorated as it continued down to the feet, made of iron and clay, which do not mix well. In other words, the statue had very

sublime, almost divine thoughts, and very capable arms, but it could not walk or function.

Gold symbolizes God's nature; silver symbolizes redemption. The image had a belly made of bronze, which symbolizes judgment. Humans are terrible for judging others, because we all have many excuses and blame others for the situation, we are in. The image stood on legs of iron, which represent the law. The feet were made of iron and clay, representing humans, who are of the dust of the earth (or clay) and who have never been able to fulfil the law (iron). Because we cannot fulfil the law, judgment fails, our redemption fails, and our sublime and even divine thoughts end up being hopeless, because we cannot walk, and we cannot function. This is what the king saw. Sadly, he did not fully understand the explanation, even though he received it with great joy.

How do we know that the king did not understand it?

Later in the Book of Daniel, Chapter 3, the king made a statue of himself. It was made of pure gold, which could not deteriorate, sixty cubits high and six cubits wide. The king believed himself to be a great king and commanded that everyone should worship the statue. Nebuchadnezzar decided to implement God's plan in his own way. Many people receive revelations from God, but then fail, because they try to implement them in their own way!

God was very clear that a stone, which was cut out without hands, would smite the image upon his feet and break them to pieces.

> *Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.*
> *Daniel 2:34 KJV*

This stone that crushed the image, represents that all our seemingly good human capacities and every empire that ever was or ever will be, will not be

able to bring down this Babylonian system by using our own hands, or by our own efforts. The Babylonian system is the head of everything man does!

The stone is Adonai Himself! He is the cornerstone of everything, and Jesus will soon crush the last kingdom of this world before He will establish His everlasting Kingdom on Earth.

Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; Ephesians 2:20b KJV

Nebuchadnezzar's son, Belshazzar, thought arrogantly that he could drink and eat anything from his Babylonian kingdom and that the walls of the city would protect him, but God decreed otherwise. Daniel was busy interpreting the handwriting on the wall, when king Darius, the Median, took over the kingdom and slain King Belshazzar that very same night. The kingdom of Babylon was given to the Medes and Persians (Daniel 5:28-31). After this, king Darius (*silver*) was overtaken by the Greek Emperor (*bronze*) and then by the Roman Empire (iron). Every human kingdom continues to degrade. Corruption is increasing. As far as the systems of this world are concerned, God Himself said that the kingdom of Babylon was the head of gold, meaning that it functioned and still functions better than anything else.

A DIVIDED KINGDOM

In what kingdom, as represented by the different parts of the image, are we living currently?

We are now living the divided kingdom on Earth. The two legs represent the West and the East. There is a division between democracy and communism, Christianity, and Islam. The ten toes of the image represent the ten divided

kingdoms of the UN. These descendants of the Roman Empire do not function. They cannot "walk".

Our society corrupts more and more each day. God says this will all end, but not because of the capitalists who exploit their workers, nor because of the guerrillas in the jungle, the Muslim extremists, or even because of the world powers, or the third world countries. God says it will all collapse without the intervention of hands, by just one hit. This will be done by a different kingdom, that will never become corrupted. To fill the whole Earth with the Kingdom of God, people need to be filled with the life of God, instead of their own life.

> ***And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. Daniel 2:44 KJV***

People are fighting for oil, money, power, etc. They are fighting for things that are of no value. Sooner or later, this will all cease. The message is clear!

The statue represents all the empires of the earth, until the time of the end. According to God, the kingdom of Babylon, the head, was the best. When the Medes and the Persians took over, the symbolic material degraded to silver. When the Greeks came, the material degraded to bronze. When the Romans came, the material degraded to iron. In present times, where democracies are being represented by the feet, the statue has degraded to iron, mixed with clay. Clay and iron cannot mix, however. Christianity cannot be mixed with the Islamic religion.

Iron also symbolizes the law. Today we have the rule of law. In Scripture, **clay represents man**, so we have Roman law, which is man's law, instead of God's law. People try to unite based on law, but they are unable to change

human hearts. The stone cut without hands crashes the feet of the statue – it crashes into the democracies of our present time, and the statue turns into dust and is taken by the wind. Nothing will remain!

Are you paying attention to this message?

Do you understand the message and the consequences of the handwriting on the wall? Knowing now that this kingdom on the earth will be destroyed by Adonai Himself, what are you going to do about it today? In this example, **Daniel represents the new man** who has no corruption and of whom our Lord Jesus is the head. The rest of the body is of the same quality. The bottom line of this message, my dearest Reader, is to crucify the flesh, the old man! Come out of Babylon, renew your mind (be single-minded towards Christ alone) and walk out in freedom, in the spirit, as the new man.

MAN'S WAYS

God revealed an extremely important dream to Nebuchadnezzar about the end of the world. In contrast to what many believe, the human race is degenerating and is not evolving into a type of superhero race. We are not living in the time of the head of gold, representing the Babylonians, nor is it the time of silver, bronze, or iron. We are currently living in the time of iron, mixed with clay – democracy and communism. Humanism cannot take us any further, and God is ready to crush all of this in such a way that it will not recover.

Instead of asking God for wisdom, Nebuchadnezzar had his own idea to implement the revelation of his dream. If the problem was that things would be getting worse from there on, then he would make a statue of gold, all the way to the feet. He was not willing to only be the head of gold but desired to take all the glory of the complete body for himself. He made a statue of gold, sixty

cubits high and six cubits wide. He set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon (Daniel 3:1).

The number "***six***" represents man and "***ten***" represents the law. Therefore, the number "60" refers to the "***law of man***"! The number "one" represents light. The king wanted the statue to be according to the law of man and under the enlightenment (*light*) and wisdom of man. Nebuchadnezzar even took it a step further and implemented his idea as an obligatory religion. Since the king had a lot of power, he used it to enforce the worshipping of his image. He even summoned all the great intellectuals, all the government staff, and the governors of the provinces (*127 provinces*) to the dedication of the statue. The king decided to establish one religion for the world, united by that head of gold. *(Man in the flesh easily imposes his will by force, to manipulate others to conform to his will.*)

Today, the natural man thinks the same way. With a globalization philosophy, people try to unite the whole world around money and the economy. To participate, people must worship money and gold. The whole world goes along with the new world religion, but some would never betray their ABBA Father!

Those who choose to not bow down to any other image, but to follow Christ Jesus and his statutes, will end up in the furnace. The heat may even be turned on seven times hotter!

> *Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the* ***furnace one seven times more*** *than it was wont to be heated. Daniel 3:19 KJV*

Those who had earlier been saved by these Godly men (*Daniel and his three friends*), sought personal gain, turned their backs against them, and decided to eliminate these three men of God. In the world today, those who seek their own good and want things their way, feel extremely uncomfortable with Godly men around them. To continue their ungodly business, as usual, the wicked eliminate the righteous. The righteous become the enemy and are standing in the way of these wicked people to rule on Earth. We are under the control of the wicked with their overall hidden agendas, even as they are currently (2020 and onwards) fighting an unseen virus, with less than a 1% death rate, in an ungodly, manipulative way. The Covid 19 epidemic released fear in the human heart and Scripture is clear that people will faint from fear and anxiety over what is coming upon the earth (Luke 21:26). We will soon see a repetition of this Biblical incident in the Book of Daniel, when the god of this world, the Antichrist, will rise and make an image to be worshipped. Those who do not obey will be beheaded.

Make up your mind NOW that the GOD whom we serve can deliver us from the furnace and will deliver us out of the hand of our accusers in this world. We will NOT serve the world economy and world religion system, nor the image of any golden idol!

> *If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. Daniel 3:17-18 KJV*

Those with a true covering will come out of the furnace unscathed, because a fourth Person will appear – Yashuah HaMashiach Himself, who declares: “I will never leave you, nor forsake you!” (Hebrews 13:5).

And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose ***bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed****, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. Daniel 3:27 KJV*

Jesus also promised us that not even the gates of hell shall prevail against His "***called-out ones***"!

And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the ***gates of hell shall not prevail against it****. Matthew 16:18 KJV*

The Lord Himself descended into Hades, passed through the fire and brought back the keys of Life. He restored what Adam and Eve had lost in the Garden of Eden and gave it back to His Ecclesia.

We have the rock-solid promise, which Paul shares in the mystery that not all will sleep, and that we will be changed in the twinkling of an eye when this mortal body will put on immortality and death be swallowed up in victory!

Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, 52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. 55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 1 Corinthians 15:51-55 KJV

The Word of God says in James 1:27b that true religion is to not be contaminated or corrupted by the world. What is the "world"? It is the Babylonian custom of doing things. ***The world will condemn us when we do not dance to the rhythm of their flutes or eat their food or bow to this world's music, politics, economy or religion.***

AS THE WORLD DEGENERATES, IT WILL CREATE A FURNACE SEVEN TIMES HOTTER THAN BEFORE!

But God's true nature will be revealed when they try to harm us. Carefully read again that Nebuchadnezzar received a powerful revelation of who the Son of God is when Daniel's friends were cast into the furnace! This time the revelation was not a dream or a vision!

> *He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is* ***like the Son of God.*** *Daniel 3:25 KJV*

Nebuchadnezzar was a pagan king. He did not believe in God but instead worshipped pagan gods. He saw the men all come out of the fiery furnace, completely intact, with their glory, which is their "hair", and their "covering", which is their clothes. They did not even smell like smoke!

> I am convinced that, when we are faithful while in this world, God's true nature will be revealed through us. The kings of this world will get a revelation of who Yashuah HaMashiach is!

The handwriting is on the wall, my Friend! The coming of the Lord is near. Be aware that the last days will burn like an oven!

> *For, behold, the day cometh, that **shall burn as an oven**; and all the **proud**, yea, and all that do **wickedly**, **shall be stubble**: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. Malachi 4:1 KJV*

The proud and the wicked shall be as stubble and it shall leave them neither root nor branch. But the three Hebrews passed through the fire and did not come out naked or ashamed, because they had the true covering.

> *If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. 2 Corinthians 5:3 KJV*

They came out as worthy representatives of Yashuah HaMashiach. When these three Hebrews confessed that they were of God and came out of the furnace unscathed, a turning point occurred in the life of Nebuchadnezzar.

The king acknowledged the Creator of the Universe as GOD and declared that from that point on, nobody should worship any other god, but the true God, YEHÔVÂH Elohim - the God whom Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego worshipped!

> *Then Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, **Blessed be the God** of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, **that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God**. Daniel 3:28 KJV*

Despite witnessing a miracle, Nebuchadnezzar still had pride, however. He did not submit to the Lord of Lords and the King of Kings, as Nebuchadnezzar said: "*Blessed be THEIR God*", instead of acknowledging YEHÔVÂH as HIS

God. Nebuchadnezzar had a difficult time learning. He was humiliated by this miracle. The hell he fabricated was not effective. Although he gave glory to God, he turned back to his old ways. Likewise, many of us hear the truth, but when we are back in the marketplace, we turn to our old ways of doing business. God intends to replace our lives with His life. That is the only way to overcome the old man, the carnal mind and the flesh.

The king still had many lessons to learn, particularly the importance of giving liberty to the true people of God. ***The kings of this world (religious or otherwise,) who insist on enslaving God's people, will never be free from the curse they live in.*** Daniel's friends were already free in Christ and the king's fire only served to burn their bonds, to kill the king's mighty men, who threw them into the fire, and to show the world and the king that their true covering was the Spirit of the Lord. Finally, the king had to accept the completely obvious fact that these boys were not slaves, but they were free in Christ.

> *The* ***Messiah has set us free so that we may enjoy the benefits of freedom****. So keep on standing firm in it, and stop putting yourselves under the yoke of slavery again. Galatians 5:1 ISV*

Freedom is found where the Spirit of the Lord is, and our true covering is found in the Spirit of the Lord. Being directed by the Spirit of God may cost us our position in this world. It may cost us our life in this world, but in return, we will find true freedom.

Nebuchadnezzar could not set Daniel's friends free, because they were already free. They were free from the moment they decided to follow the Lord with their whole heart when they allowed the Lord to cleanse their hearts when they decided to reject the contamination and the corruption of the kingdom of Babylon.

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. John 8:36 KJV

CONTINUOUS REBELLING

It is a pity that our human race simply cannot grasp Kingdom trues. We are slow learners. How easily we fall back to our old views again and again! Notwithstanding all these awesome experiences Nebuchadnezzar had, he still called the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans and the soothsayers to make known the interpretation of a second dream he had. Still, they could not interpret it.

God's way of doing things is opposite to the world's way. In this example, the Lord used these Hebrew boys, who had been taken as slaves, to bring truth to the King. The king saw the wisdom of God, he saw God's power, he saw God's signs, and then, even though he was willing to bless God, he was not willing to let go of his own throne and let the Lord take control of his life.

Nebuchadnezzar represents the entire human race. Every person on this planet has the free will to decide for himself whether he is going to appreciate the TRUTH and reject the lie, whether he is going to receive God's intervention and authority, or not.

God created man in his own image and likeness.

> *And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: Genesis 1:26a KJV*
>
> *So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. Genesis 1:27 KJV*

Life entered man only when God breathed the breath of life into his nostrils.

> *And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and* ***breathed into his nostrils the breath of life****; and man became a living soul. Genesis 2:7 KJV*

Man received a conscience, which tells him what he should do, but most of us don't obey our consciences. It was Adam and Eve's conscience that gave them a sense of guilt, so that "they hid themselves from the presence of the Lord" (Genesis 3:8). We all choose to go against our conscience at some point, with terrible consequences at times. How many of us are doing the very same as king Nebuchadnezzar did? He recognized his mistakes but fell back again into his own, old ways. Once again, he called for his magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans and the soothsayers to interpret a second dream. Again, they failed. "***But at last***", Daniel came!

> *But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying, [9] O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. Daniel 4:8-9 KJV*

Politicians, governors and presidents of this world keep doing the same. When they are in trouble, they don't seek true men of God to tell them the truth. They look for magicians and diviners and listen to them first. Only when it is completely clear that there is no worldly solution, do they remember to call on a 'Daniel'. This has been happening throughout history, because people prefer to hear what they desire to hear, rather than the truth from God.

The message from God to the king remains the same today: "***All your works will be destroyed!***" The king did not like the message and made a gold statue of himself. His efforts to exalt himself failed when God rescued the three Hebrew boys from the furnace. The Lord was saying that if the king kept on

living a prideful life in his own, old ways, He, the Lord of Hosts, would destroy him!

> *And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it. Daniel 4:23a KJV*

Daniel continued explaining to the king that he needed to turn his life around, or the Lord would remove everything and turn him into an insane beast for seven years. He would be eating grass like an ox, with nails like those of an eagle and dew from the heavens would bathe him.

Instead of rebuking or condemning the king, Daniel tried to counsel the king and told him to break from his sins and iniquities.

> *Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. Daniel 4:27 KJV*

How many times have you now read the warning?

Are you turning away from a sinful life or are you simply following the old ways once again?

The bigger picture here is that the entire human race had to desist from the true Kingdom that God wanted for us, for a period of seven thousand years. Six thousand years have already passed. The man who was created in the image and likeness of God fell and lost the reflection of the nature of God. What man now has is the beastly nature with all its carnal desires. The Bible is clear that all creation fell, along with Adam, and all of creation suffers and waits for a glorious change (Romans 8). We are approaching the end! "***The Day of the Lord***" is at hand!

Back to King Nebuchadnezzar. Twelve months later, he spoke with great pride about his success and might and power.

> *At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. [30] The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty? [31] While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. Daniel 4:29-31 KJV*

King Nebuchadnezzar was still in the act of talking when a great voice from heaven spoke: "***The kingdom is departed from thee***". Nebuchadnezzar then lost his human capacity and turned into a "***beast***". In fact, all people who do not want to submit to God gradually become more and more like animals. Without God, we are all crazy!

After living like an animal for seven years, Nebuchadnezzar lifted his eyes unto heaven and his understanding returned. At last, he confessed that God was the Lord of Lords and King of Kings!

> *And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar* ***lifted up mine eyes unto heaven****, and* ***mine understanding returned unto me****, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation: Daniel 4:34 KJV*

The human race has not yet turned its eyes on God. But the prophecy is out – they will do so in the end, on "the Day of the Lord". Every eye will look up at His return to see Him descending from the clouds. All will confess that Jesus Christ is Lord – Yashuah HaMashiach!

For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. Romans 14:11 KJV

That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. Philippians 2:10-11 KJV

We are coming to the end of the end times. Nebuchadnezzar represents the human race and the free-will God has given each one of us. In the end, we will all bow down and acknowledge Him as the ***King of Heaven***.

Here is the first time Nebuchadnezzar honoured the King of Heaven:

Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase. Daniel 4:37KJV

Nebuchadnezzar learned the hard way!

I understand this, because I, myself, was in the past a most arrogant person, but now I know that God can humble anyone.

My dearest Friend, the only way to escape out of beastly insanity, is by eating and digesting the true Word of God and allowing the dew from heaven to wash and cleanse us. If in due time, this makes us lift our eyes to heaven, He can give us back our sanity and our reason. He can humble us too. He does not have to do it, but He can!

Confusion

Babylon is the system of "**confusion**". It comes from the Tower of Babel, where the Lord confused the languages. We live under the religious system and under the normal business system of Babylon. Both systems are created to confuse people.

Where did this confusion come from?

When man decided to make a name for himself, he, said: "*We are not going to accept the judgment of God anymore. God destroyed the earth with a flood, but we are going to build a tower as high as heaven.*

"We are going to give it a name and unite the whole world under our tower and our name."

A tower symbolizes a force or power. The people rejected the Word of God and refused to scatter throughout the earth and to multiply, as He had instructed. Instead, they wanted everyone to reside in Babylon under their control.

Man has been continuing with this mindset by elevating his own name and strength, attempting to control the world. This Babylonian system continues teaching and preaching confusion. Many become confused the moment you bring them the real Scriptural truths! It is these false doctrines that cause the Body of Christ to be in bondage. The situation worsened when denominations formed and made the people comfortable in their discomfort, because the church had become powerless.

True prophets don't say nice things to the carnal man! True prophets are rejected, because they prophesy against carnal living. God's word is for correction and instruction in righteousness!

> *All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: 2 Timothy 3:16 KJV*

His Word should bring us out of bondage. This is exactly what Jesus came for! He proved it when He entered the synagogue in Nazareth and read from Isaiah.

> *The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to* ***preach the gospel to the poor****; he hath sent me to* ***heal the brokenhearted****, to* ***preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,*** ***19*** ***To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.*** *Luke 4:18-19 KJV*

When He sat down, He said: "***This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears"*** (Luke 4:21b KJV). These are profound words by Jesus, saying that He came to fulfil the Scripture.

His words indicate the following:

- The Spirit of the Lord was upon Him - ***Spirit Baptism.***
- He came to preach the Gospel – ***Salvation.***
- Recover sight to the blind – ***Healing.***
- Proclaim liberty to the captives – ***Deliverance.***
- Heal the broken hearts – ***Emotional Healing.***

Carefully notice that Jesus was quoting from the scroll of the prophet Isaiah. Jesus did not, however, quote the last part of "***day of vengeance of our God***".

> *The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; [2] To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD,* ***and the day of vengeance of our God****; to comfort all that mourn;*
> *Isaiah 61:1- 2 KJV*

As explained previously, the reason was that the day of "**vengeance**" (*punishment inflicted, or retribution exacted for an injury or wrong*) is a future event. It is still to come! The Lord had not yet come for vengeance. The "Day of the Lord" is reserved for the future. That day is very nearby, as we can see in this teaching, especially concerning the kingdoms of this earth and the human race that is degenerating to a fall. Judgment must come upon the earth, with its false, confusing doctrines, on the "Day of the Lord".

Modern churches are bringing false teachings and false hope to the captives, by delivering a formula to deceive people into getting their hands on gold and silver. People who are seeking these things fall into deception and give their tithes and their offerings merely to receive a hundred-fold payback.

As Nebuchadnezzar and also his son, Belshazzar, gathered with their lords at their great feast, the vessels of the temple of God were used to serve wine at this wild party. Many ministers today, who should know better, are in the middle of this feast, handing out Babylonian wine that makes everyone drunk. Everyone is competing against each other to see who can stand the longest and benefit the most from the things of this world. This feast that Belshazzar hosted, was possibly one of the most tremendous feasts in the history of Babylon.

But in the middle of this party a hand appeared, engraving the following words on the wall:

"Mene – Mene – Tekel – Upharsin"

These words indicated that, in this current age, the world is now celebrating the last party, in which the king of Babylon has been unleashed. His lords are competing to see who can drink the most Babylonian wine from the vessels of the temple of the Lord. The person who is under the control of the Spirit of God will not get drunk or lose control. The Spirit of God wants control in all areas of our lives, bringing us liberty and controlling our appetites (in temperance). We either serve the flesh, the world and the devil, or the Lord. No one can serve two masters!

> *No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Matthew 6:24a*

If the Lord does not enter and replace the other master, we will never have the freedom to accomplish His will. (*See a complete discussion of the Believer's Battle in the book: "In Bondage"*). God's servants are represented by His hand, which delivered the written message. Likewise, am I delivering a message today. The world is coming to an end and whoever wants safety must flee from the false church to the presence of God, outside the camp, because the city of Babylon, which is supposedly the city of God, is about to be taken!

Mene - God has already audited the kingdom and finished it.
Tekel – You are weighed in the balances and art found wanting.
Upharsin – Thy kingdom has been broken and given to Medes and Persians.

While Belshazzar was inside the walls of false security, drunken with Babylonian wine, the Medes and the Persians were outside, using a similar tactic to what David had used many years before to conquer Jerusalem. They threw stones into the river that flowed into the city under the great wall. That night they deviated the river of Babylon, and the enemy army entered through the empty waterway. That very same night that the handwriting appeared on the wall, king Belshazzar died and lost his kingdom.

Many people know that there will be judgment from God in the end. But they think they will be fine on that day, because they prayed a prayer, or they spoke holy words, or they gave their tithe, or confessed, or went to church.

When the Book of Daniel is aligned with the Book of Revelation, we get a better, clearer, and final picture of the time when the world will end. The time is quickly approaching when God will dictate a final sentence over this great religious Babylon. Those who will stay in Babylon, waiting for the sentence, will have waited too long. When it comes, God will execute it instantly.
The Book of Revelation, which deals mostly with a message of the end of the world, is very clear – the Great Mother of harlots and abominations of the earth, Babylon, and all earthly systems will fall!

> *And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. Revelation 17:5 KJV*
>
> *And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. Revelation 18:2 KJV*

> *Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come. Revelation 18:10 KJV*

The false religions and political systems will be no more! It will be dealt with forever.

> *And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying,* ***Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.*** *Revelation 18:21 KJV*

That is when all the kingdoms of this world will become the kingdoms of our Lord, Yashuah HaMashiach, and He shall reign for ever and ever.

> *The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. Revelation 11:5b KJV*

It will happen just as it happened with king Belshazzar. While he was still having a good time, the party of a lifetime, the enemy attacked, and he was slain.

In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.
Daniel 5:30 KJV

God is not going to allow people with divided hearts to remain in His Kingdom. Since He has already experienced the results with Lucifer and Adam, He does not want any more of it! The Lord Jesus came, so no one would perish. If someone would perish, it would be because they turned their backs on the Light, the Truth and the True Way. This great "Babylon" that exists today, where men think they know more than God, and they proudly say they have

established their course with their own philosophy and ideas, will soon come down instantaneously.

The Righteous

Carefully evaluate Daniel's situation. While kingdoms degraded, Daniel flourished. He outlived both king Nebuchadnezzar and king Belshazzar. He became the third ruler in the kingdom of Belshazzar and was promoted to be the first over all three presidents in the kingdom of Darius, who set a hundred and twenty princes over the kingdom.

> *Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom. Daniel 5:29 KJV*
>
> *And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage. Daniel 6:2 KJV*

While so many in all these kingdoms tried to find an occasion against Daniel, they could not find any fault in him.

> *Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him. Daniel 6:4 KJV*

We can say, so to speak, that Daniel was perfect in his ways. Sometimes our concept of perfection is not the same as that which the Lord shows in Scripture. In God's vocabulary, perfection is a state of heart, motivation, attitude and direction. Daniel shows us that it is possible to find perfection in this context. Jesus Christ was the perfect man walking the earth, setting an example for His

"***called-out ones***". The Gospel of Matthew represents Jesus as the Lion, the King. Mark represents Jesus as the ox, a servant and our sacrifice. Luke represents Jesus as the "perfect man" (a noble teacher, friend, helper of mankind, and physician for the hurt of sin) and John represents Jesus as the eagle, the Son of God. Jesus declared that we shall do the same works that He did and even greater works than His!

> *Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. John 14:12 KJV*

Herein lies the secret of this message – the handwriting is on the wall!

God is saying that it might seem as if the kingdoms of this earth have added something that appears like progress, but humanity and its governments are actually in a process of degradation. From king Nebuchadnezzar, who was a representation of the head of gold, it degraded to the kingdom of the Medes and Persians (silver). In the kingdom of Nebuchadnezzar, the king gave the orders, while in the kingdom of Darius (Medes and Persians), the law became above the king. Greece came later, as bronze, which is a symbol of judgment. After that, the iron represented the Roman Empire. Then followed the iron, mixed with baked clay, as the democracy, where we are today. God is saying that this government we now have in most countries, is the most degraded and corrupt form of government there has ever been, or ever will be. In this kingdom, the masses rule. On the surface, it might look sovereign, but beneath, it is more corrupt than all the other kingdoms together.

My Friend, God has a law that almost no one has taken into account. Daniel's accusers knew that they could only find fault with Daniel by accusing the law of his God, because Daniel always put the law of his God above the law of the world. Today, democracies have changed the constitutions of entire countries to state that power is of the people. This might sound excellent to most voters, because things change according to their taste, but from God's point of view, however, humanistic democracy is the most corrupt form of government.

Why?

The answer is that failures, cracks, and corruption are produced in this political system, and the interests of only a few move the masses by controlling information and certain stimuli. The natural man is prone to fall into deception. The problem with Adam and Eve was that they wanted to know good and evil to be like God. In most democracies, the people are believed to be wise enough to choose their governors, but they go from problem to problem, from one extreme to the other. They come in a very sneaky manner, present the deal and conclude by saying:

> ***Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. Daniel 6:8 KJV***

In this system, when one person loses something, another person gains from it. Daniel, representing the righteous man, knew that the writing was signed, but refused to even close the windows, while he prayed to God. He did not modify his behaviour out of fear.

Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. Daniel 6:10 KJV

Making decisions based on fear and terror, brought on by people who are not clean before God, is dangerous. Daniel did not even try to hide. He also did not complain to the king that they had bad intentions against him.

This action of Daniel is opposite to what most pastors or ministers are doing today. They are, in fact, quick to challenge the government, when they notice something that hinders them. Daniel refused to worship humanism that idolizes man. While a furnace, seven times hotter than usual awaited those who refused to serve humanism in the previous kingdom, the following kingdom introduced a lions' den.

Later on, governments turned these lions' dens into colosseums, where hundreds of spectators watched the brutal judgment of people. Today it is no different, and we still have organized sports activities in stadiums, where the masses gather together under the same influence as king Belshazzar was. The foundation of these sport stadiums is wrong, as it is based on the idolization of man. Even worse, these stadiums are often being used for religious shows, idolizing men who have gifts of God. These gifts are often used contrary to the way the Lord Jesus intended. Be careful when attending these events to not lift these pastors up and idolize them. Humans often want a man to reign over them, instead of GOD.

King Nebuchadnezzar gave the command to throw the three Hebrew boys into the furnace. King Darius, on the other hand, was trying to defend Daniel from being thrown into the lion's den in Daniel 6. This is a prophetic symbolism, with the king representing our will. *Notice that this king progressed to be a better king than the previous one!* Darius fell into the trap of the powerful people linked to the system of this world. He was seduced by the rhythm and the force that his great political movement had. Too late he realized they were conspiring against Daniel, the manifestation of God on Earth. They were also plotting against the people of God.

The first resurrection involves those "beheaded" for the witness of Jesus and the word of God - those who came out from under worldly headship and are under His. They are the ones who are resurrected and who will reign for a thousand years with Christ, during the Millennial Reign (Revelation 20:4-6). Daniel represents the corporate "***man child***" in Revelation 12, with Jesus Christ as the head. Those of us who have sacrificed our lives and our authority to submit to His head and His authority, form part of His body – the "*called-out ones*".

In this story of Daniel, we find very good news! Those who had condemned and accused Daniel were thrown into the lion's den themselves.

> *And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den. Daniel 6:24 KJV*

Similarly, the accuser of our brethren will be cast down into the bottomless pit for a thousand years.

> *And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. Revelation 12:10 KJV*
>
> *And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. [2] And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, [3] And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. Revelation 20:1- 3 KJV*

What we received from Adam, does not have a future. Adam represents the old man in the flesh. The future is in Christ, in His life. Adam, the first man, was made a living soul by the breath of God, but Jesus Christ is the Lord of Heaven and was made a life-giving Spirit.

> *And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. 1 Corinthians 15:45 KJV*

We have life only because we have the Son of God.

> *He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life (1 John 5:12 KJV).*

It is only when we find Him and allow Him to live in us, that we find eternal life. Many are deceived to do all kinds of religious things, but it is a waste of time if they do not have Jesus.

Keeping in mind king Belshazzar's drunken party in Daniel 5:4, we read in Revelation about those who have drunk of the wine of fornication, who committed fornication, and of the merchants of the earth who waxed rich, through the abundance of the delicacies of Babylon. This same picture appears of the merchandise of gold, silver and precious stones, and the fruits of the soul, that the people lusted after, are departed from them and it shall not be found anymore!

> *The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all. Revelation 18:12-14 KJV*

The human race in its fallen state is nothing. We must return to our Lord, Jesus Christ, step by step, as the prophets Zechariah and Haggai prophesied in the second year of King Darius's reign, to wake up the spirit of a remnant that returned to Jerusalem with precise instructions about how to lay the foundation and restore the house of the Lord. Likewise, we need the Spirit to fulfil God's divine instructions in the end times. The morning after Daniel was thrown into the lions' den, King Darius, who operated under the law of man, approached with doubt that Daniel would still be alive. But the law of God gives life! Daniel lived, because he was led by the Spirit and was not under the law of man.

> *But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Galatians 5:18 KJV*

Our freedom is not in what an earthly king decrees or what the court decides, but the law of the Spirit of life in Christ made us free from the law of sin and death.

> *For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. Romans 8:2 KJV*

In Christ, we must overcome death to live forever. The only one who can defeat death is the Lord Jesus Christ. If we want to take part in that victory, we must be willing to do and sacrifice what Daniel did. From the beginning, Daniel and his friends did not contaminate themselves with the delicacies of the kingdom of Babylon. Daniel did not pursue power in Babylon, he did not seek his own benefit and did not try to defend his own life. He sought only what God wanted for him, and he would not modify what he had covenanted with God out of fear of man or the lions' den.

God is currently looking for the very same attributes in His people. He is looking for a people, willing to follow Him. Be aware of false prophets preaching that God will give you a house and a nice car and all other worldly riches. They love to preach that you only have to be faithful with your tithes and offerings and attend church services and then you will not lack anything. If you have any need, all you have to do is give God (the church) more money. Then, God will multiply what you give. These preachers are worshipping the god of money, Mammon. They are those who would be happy worshipping Nebuchadnezzar's statue of gold. But the true message is different. It is to not contaminate yourself, even when placed in a position of power like Daniel. Our own righteousness is like filthy rags, but through faith in His blood, He declared us righteous and gave remission of sins. We, who believe, are just in Him.

But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. Isaiah 64:6 KJV

Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; [26] To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. Romans 3:25-26 KJV

As by one man's offence (Adam's) death reigned by one, so will we receive our righteousness by one man, Jesus Christ. For by one man's disobedience we were made sinners, so will we by one man's obedience be made righteous.

*For if by one **man's offence death reigned by one**; much more they which receive abundance of **grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.**) [18] Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life. [19] For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. :[20] Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: [21] That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. Romans 5:17-21 KJV*

It will not go well in the lion's den for those without the true righteousness in Christ. The king's commandment to worship the statue was insane, and Daniel refused to obey such a commandment. Many things that the world requires of

us today are just as insane, even though the 'Daniels', God's righteous people, his "*called-out ones*", appear to be the crazy ones.
The Scripture speaks of two deaths - the first death, of the body, and then after the judgment comes, the second death, into the lake of fire.

> ***And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. Matthew 10:28 KJV***

God desires to bring an end to all the unrighteousness and corruption on the earth. Where righteousness dwells, corruption does not exist. If we live a life as Daniel did, we will not make decisions based on ***the fear of man***. God's Word is clear that we need to submit to HIM, not to worldly intimidation.

> *Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. James 4:7 KJV*

After this test, Daniel received even more revelations. Because of these revelations, Daniel could advise the king, Jerusalem was restored, and the vessels of the Lord returned. Daniel stayed faithful, not allowing himself to be contaminated by a corrupted Babylon kingdom. He served his whole life in a pagan kingdom. But this was not Daniel's true inheritance. While on this earth we are only taking a course and receiving training to be able to handle the true riches that are coming.

DANIEL'S VISION

In the next chapter, the scene suddenly changed from the king receiving dreams from God to Daniel himself receiving a dream and a vision from the

Lord. (*A vision is received while somebody is awake, while a dream is received when the person is asleep.)*

What is fascinating, is that the message remained the same: "The handwriting is on the wall!" I believe that God wants to make sure we understand how serious His message is!

Do not ignore the message in the handwriting on the wall!

In Daniel's vision, the Lord showed him the empires that existed and the ones that were to come, until the time of the end (*the current age*). Up to now, the message represented the revelation God gives to unbelievers in their fallen state. Herein lies the mystery of the reason why God cast Adam and Eve out of the Garden of Eden. Had Adam and Eve eaten from the Tree of Life in their fallen state, Jesus could not have redeemed them from eternal death. Could this be the reason why the Lord promised that the overcomers will eat of the tree of life in Revelation? To ensure that they live in their redeemed state forever?

> *He that hath an ear,* ***let him hear what the Spirit saith*** *unto the churches; To him that* ***overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life,*** *which is in the midst of the paradise of God. Revelation 2:7 KJV*

Those who have ears, let them hear what the Spirit has to say: Blessed are they that do His commandments; they will have the RIGHT to the Tree of Life and will enter the gates of Heaven.

> *Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. Revelation 22:14 KJV*

God gave Daniel direct revelation that represents what He is doing in the NEW MAN in Christ. The old man is corrupt, because of deceitful lusts. In Christ, we are renewed in the spirit of our minds, and we now put on the new man, who is righteous and holy.

> *That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23] And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; [24] And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. Ephesians 4:22-24 KJV*
>
> *And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him: Colossians 3:10 KJV*

The Body of Christ is a body of many members, of which Jesus is the head. Everyone who is redeemed and cleansed by His blood is part of this body. Each one belonging to the Body of Christ has a different function, just like different organs in the body have different functions. We all need each other, and the Lord Jesus is the head of all of us.

> *But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: [16] From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love. Ephesians 4:15-16 KJV*

God is saying that He desires a clean people. When He has a people He is pleased with, He is going to let them reign, and even judge nations, together with Himself. In this sense, Daniel is a representation of what God wants to do with his people.

Daniel saw four great beasts come up from the sea. John saw only one beast that had seven heads.

> *And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. Daniel 7:3 KJV*

In Revelation, a woman is riding a beast, which also had seven heads and ten horns.

> *And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the* ***mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns****. Revelation 17:7 KJV*

John saw the sum of what Daniel saw. The first beast in Daniel was like a lion with ***one*** head, the second like a bear with ***one*** head, the third was like a leopard with ***four*** heads and the last beast was terrible and dreadful, with ***one*** head, but with 10 horns. These four beasts had a total of seven heads and confirm the same beast and message that John saw and received.

> *The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. Daniel 7:4 KJV*
>
> *And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. Daniel 7:5 KJV*
>
> *After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it. Daniel 7:6 KJV*
>
> *After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it*

devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns. Daniel 7:7 KJV

The visions of Daniel and John are ultimately the same story of the statue that the king saw. Apart from the message that the kingdoms of this earth will fall, the message of the handwriting on the wall also entails that God wants to change us. He wants to plant His Word and His Life in us. He wants to take us out of the old creation and bring us into the new creation of which the Lord Jesus is the first of the first fruits, according to the Scriptures.

Four Horses

To get a full picture of Daniel's vision we have to combine it all. The Book of Zechariah points us to four different horses.

And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass. [2] In the first chariot were ***red horses****; and in the second chariot* ***black horses;*** *[3] And in the third chariot* ***white horses****; and in the fourth chariot* ***grisled and bay horses****. [4] Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? [5] And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth. Zechariah 6:1-5 KJV*

The angel answered Zechariah's question. He said that the four horses were four spirits of the heavens. We also read about seven Spirits of the heavens before the Throne of God in Revelation 5.

And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the ***seven Spirits of God*** *sent forth into all the earth. Revelation 5:6 KJV*

These seven spirits are revealed in the Book of Isaiah.

And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: 2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of ***wisdom*** *and* ***understanding****, the spirit of* ***counsel and might****, the spirit of* ***knowledge*** *and of the* ***fear of the LORD****; 3 And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears. Isaiah 11:1-3 KJV*

The seven Spirits are:

Spirit of the Lord

- Mandate for position
- Teaching
- See, experience the throne room
- Relationship
- Dominion over the earth

Knowledge

- Apply what we know
- What to do about what we know
- Retain what we see
- Divine inside
- Do Gods will

Wisdom

- Equips us
- Prosperity
- Skillfulness
- Mind and Word
- Joy
- Teaches others

Might

- Power of God
- Counsel of chamber of war
- Seated in Christ
- Rulership
- Throne on mountains
- Do works of Jesus

- Wisdom of the Word of God
- How to rule
- Process of rulership

Understanding

- Where and how to apply what we have
- Revelation
- Vision
- Instructs

Fear of the Lord

- Not afraid
- Holiness
- Worship
- Righteousness
- Accountability
- Court of the King
- Seals us for position

Counsel

- Consults with God
- To know God

God is using these seven Spirits to work within us to crucify the old man and bring us into a new life in the spiritual man.We have a mandate to fulfil. The mandate cannot be released before you experience it.

> *The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the **LORD hath anointed me** to preach good **tidings unto the meek**; he hath sent me to **bind up the brokenhearted**, **to proclaim liberty** to the **captives**, and the **opening of the prison** to them that are bound; [2] To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; [3] To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto **them beauty for ashes**, the **oil of joy** for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of **righteousness**, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified. Isaiah 61:1-3 KJV*

He feeds us with the knowledge to execute the mandate.

> *Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to* ***Zion****: [15] And I will* ***give you pastors according to mine heart****, which shall* ***feed you with knowledge and understanding****. Jeremiah 3:14-15 KJV*

> *And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature. [16] He who* ***believes and is baptized will be saved****; but he who does not believe will be condemned. [17]* ***And these signs will follow*** *those who* ***believe****: In My name they will cast* ***out demons****; they will* ***speak with new tongues****; [18] They will* ***take up serpents****; and if they drink* ***anything deadly****, it* ***will by no means hurt them****; they will lay* ***hands on the sick****, and they* ***will recover****." Mark 16: 15-18 KJV*

ACTIVATING THE GIFTS OF THE SPIRIT

God's desire is for you to be a channel through which Heaven can come to Earth, for His presence and goodness and healing and love and peace and prosperity to flow through you and to be manifest in the world around you.

God reveals:

- **Words of knowledge** - just a little bit of knowledge about a person, some facts about their past or present.
- **A word of wisdom** - a supernatural insight about what to do, how to act.
- **Discerning spirits** - the ability to see right into the root of what is behind things that are happening. It enables us to see the motivations of people, it enables us to see what the Holy Spirit is doing, and it also enables us to discern demonic spirits.

There are 3 gifts of utterance, where something is spoken:

- The word of **prophecy** is inspired words from God.
- **Diverse tongues.**
- **Interpretation of tongues**, where the person speaks in a tongue and someone interprets.

Finally, gifts of **power**, when something supernatural is done, i.e., something is:

- Revealed.
- Spoken.
- Done.

By **faith, miracles** are done. The working of miracles, and gifts of healing, fall under those **miracles of power.** Believers can operate in all the gifts. Every one of us can operate in all the gifts.

Notice what Jesus said in Mark. It is associated with the great commission.

> *These signs follow those who believe: In My name they will cast out demons; they'll speak in new tongues, take up serpents, drink anything deadly, it will not hurt them, and they will lay hands on the sick and they will recover. Mark 16:17-18.*

So, God gave us:

- Three Vocal gifts – tongues, interpretation of tongues, and prophecy.
- Three Wisdom gifts – knowledge, discernment of spirits, and wisdom.
- Three Practical gifts – faith, healing, and working of miracles.

BACK TO THE VISION

The four horses are mentioned also in the Book of Revelation:

> *And I saw, and behold a **white horse:** and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. 3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. 4 And there went out another **horse that was red**: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. 5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a **black horse**; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine 7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see. 8 And I looked, and behold **a pale horse**: and his name that sat on him was **Death**, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth. Revelation 6:2-8 KJV*

In the Old Testament, it was impossible to become holy, as the blood and the law had to be applied first. We cannot fulfil the law. The law was given to bring us to our end, crying out: "We need a Savior!"

The New Covenant begins with a white horse (Revelation 6), in contrast with the message in Zechariah, which began with a red horse.

The white horse points to the Lord, who wants to sanctify us in our fallen state. He desires to bring us into His body, which is already holy. It is a change of government. Instead of us being the head, He wants to be the head. When this happens, He applies the blood (red horse) and begins to cleanse us. The third horse in Revelation is black. From our perspective, God's ways appear to be dark and black. His ways are the opposite of mankind's ways and He wants to put an end to what we think is good and right in our own perspectives. This horse represents our walk with the Lord, and us being faithful until the end. He who is faithful with a little will receive more (Luke 19:17).

Zechariah referred to the last horse as "grizzled and bay". Revelation refers to it as a "pale horse". The Greek for pale is "**chloros**" and refers to a green colour of death. The devil had the keys of death and the tile to the earth until Jesus died on the cross, descended to Hades and took back the keys of life. God's solution for the old man, the carnal man, is death. Therefore, we must identify ourselves with the death of the Lord Jesus on the cross. This death is slow, little by little, drop by drop.

When we agree with Him, He can put us on this path, even in this lifetime, and root out the bad desires, so that they never come back again. Before the work of redemption of Jesus Christ, this road was extremely difficult, and no one

could walk it. Death had a lot of power and those who died were held prisoner by its power in Hades, while they waited for the coming of the Lord.
Death is the name of a person and Death will be cast into the lake of fire. The New Testament believer, when accepting Christ Jesus and baptized into Him, is dead to sin, and death has no more dominion over us.

> *Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were* ***baptized into his death****? 4 Therefore we are* ***buried with him by baptism into death****: that like as Christ was* ***raised up from the dead*** *by the glory of the Father, even so we also should* ***walk in newness of life****. 5 For if we have been* ***planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection****: 6 Knowing this, that our* ***old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed,*** *that henceforth we should not serve sin. 7 For he that is dead is freed from sin. 8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him 9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more;* ***death hath no more dominion*** *over him. Romans 6:3-9 KJV*

We are raised from the dead, planted in the likeness of His resurrection! Christ now has the keys of life and when we die, we are not in captivity in Hades (Sheol), like the Old Testament saints, before the redemptive works of Christ, but are sitting with Him in heavenly places, where we rule and reign with Him.

> *Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) 6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: Ephesians 2:5-6 KJV*

This is good news, my Friend. The colour "***chloros***" is where we derive our word 'chlorophyll' from, to describe the life of the plants. It is the colour in Scripture that illustrates resurrection because God plans to end our earthly

lives and give us new life, after being born again into the life of Jesus Christ. This is the plan of redemption!

These four winds of Heaven that God was showing Daniel could also be translated as the four "*spirits*" of Heaven. The Holy Spirit, made up of the seven spirits, works to transform us from the old man into the new man. This is the fight God has against the great sea of unconverted humanity. Flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdom of God. The four winds of Heaven are fighting against the great sea. God is offering His plan of redemption to a world of fallen humanity and has all the power of His Spirit to implement it.

Daniel received a vision at night, meaning "during a dark hour". He saw great beasts arising from the sea. The sea represents iniquity and sin.

> *Daniel spake and said, I saw in my **vision by night**, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. [3] And four **great beasts** came up **from the sea**, diverse one from another. [4] The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. Daniel 7:2-4 KJV*

So, these beasts in Scripture symbolize the natural man with his carnal appetites. Nebuchadnezzar was a slow learner. God dethrone him and make him crazy, to eat grass like an ox and endure the heart of a beast, instead of a man's heart. This continued until he could acknowledge God. Mankind is not evolving into a super race, as the media loves to tell us, but instead is degenerating on every level. Humanity is more and more being transformed into an animal and a beast. Simply watch the news or read the newspaper to see the insanity of people everywhere. The world is becoming worse than ever.

A beast represents each of the four kingdoms of the world. A beast in this prophetic sense depicts fallen man, with the appearance of nobility. The lion and the eagle are two of the more noble animals. The eagle can fly and has access to the heavenly realm. Babylon also wanted to have access to the heavenly realm, so they built the Tower of Babel.

> *The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. Daniel 7:4 KJV*

Fallen man is a beast that wants to stand on its two feet and pretend to be a man, asserting the importance of his own wisdom. They think they can avoid another judgement like the flood, by making their own great name and uniting everyone under that name.

Nebuchadnezzar eventually learned his lesson and he received his human mind back. Unfortunately, his son, Belshazzar, did not learn from his father. How many generations are fallen and do not learn the lessons of the previous generations? Babylon ended during the reign of Belshazzar and sadly the human race is in the same place today. Man, in his fallen state, has lost his "wings" (ability to interact with the heavenly realm). This beast is a symbol of the kingdom of Babylon, which was the head of gold in the image. It was the best that man had been able to come up with.

A second beast, like a bear, appeared. Notice, that this beast did not have any wings.

> *And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. Daniel 7:5 KJV*

This beast, the second kingdom, is linked with the earth. It has three ribs in its mouth. The number three in Scripture relates to producing fruit and multiplying. It can also be linked with green things like hope and resurrection, but green also pertains to envy, greed, and the god of money. This is what happened to the second beast. The kingdom disintegrated from gold to silver. The handwriting on the wall also speaks of judgment. All corruptible things are not going to survive.

Unfortunately, the only foundation in society is Jesus Christ. There can be no other foundation. Any other foundation will perish.

For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. 1 Corinthians 3:11 KJV

Out of desperation, man established the law and then even more laws followed, which he thought provided more security. But instead, the opposite happened. The law caused more killings, and more devouring of flesh, because no one can fulfil the law. The only thing the law accomplished was to bring everyone under the death penalty. The second beast keeps on devouring flesh. Hope and resurrection are replaced by greed. Unfortunately, no one can serve two masters.

> *No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. Matthew 6:24 KJV*

The further the kingdoms deteriorated, the more severe and savage it got.

> *After this I beheld, and lo another,* ***like a leopard****, which had upon the back of it* ***four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads****; and dominion was given to it. Daniel 7:6 KJV*

Alexander the Great was the king of this kingdom. The kingdom was divided into four parts; thus, this beast had four heads. Moving down to the toes of the statue, we must admit that our modern democratic system is divided even more and results in more confusion. The wings are a picture of man trying to escape this earthly realm to return to his previous liberty. Unfortunately, the leopard cannot fly. The Greeks tapped into dark spiritual forces.

In Scripture, iron symbolizes the law and absolute power. This beast describes the Roman Empire. They applied their power and defined the powers of the tribune (legal court). Roman citizens had rights, but the rest of the people were like slaves.

> *After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns. Daniel 7:7 KJV*

In Revelation, John saw the sum of the matters. He saw a beast with seven heads, a woman riding on the beast, drunken with the blood that had been spilt. In time, the great dragon, that sits behind all of this, comes and loses its wings. A clean woman (the remnant of Israel) is given the wings of an eagle to fly into the wilderness (Revelation 12).

This Greek Empire tried to reunite with God through carnal means. That was characteristic throughout Greek mythology. This beast had iron teeth. It devoured and broke everything into pieces and trod down with its feet that which was left. We often experience this today. Man believes to have perfected this system, with all its ingredients, and he can place judgment and

justice on the earth. But, in reality, he has created an even stronger monster - uglier, more dreadful, and more terrible than has ever existed before.
Roman law dictates that a person is guilty until proven innocent. Try to prove your innocence, after the IRS has filed a lawsuit against you! You will automatically be considered guilty.

Another little horn raised up. It represents a man believing that he is above the law and trying to pass himself off as God.

> *I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things. Daniel 7:8 KJV*

In this horn were eyes, like the eyes of man. The eyes of man do not see things like God sees them. Documents like "Vatican II" are not based on Scripture, but human philosophy. It was seen through the eyes of man, and with a mouth speaking high things, because they believe whatever comes out of their mouth is infallible. The kingdoms of man are the sum of the four empires in the dream of Nebuchadnezzar and the vision that Daniel received. Today, man has decided, through democracy and the deification of man, that absolute power comes from the people and not from God. This will continue, until judgment on earth comes. Jesus is the Judge, and His judgement will be just!

And then came the good news, which all the righteous people on the earth are indeed currently waiting for. Daniel saw the Son of Man sitting on His throne, like a fiery flame, and His wheels as burning fire. The books were opened.

> *I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure*

> *wool: his* ***throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire****.* *10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. Daniel 7:9-10 KJV*

God Almighty is bringing the system down!

> *I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.* *12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for* ***a season and time****. Daniel 7:11-12 KJV*

The beast is thrown into the lake of fire (Revelation 19:20). This is the second death. Russell Stendal quoted the Spanish Bible, which reads "***their lives had been prolonged a time and time***" (Daniel 7:12). In its simplest sense, "*time*" means one single day. But Scripture is also telling us that one day is like a thousand years. So, time and time are two thousand years of prolongation. This is known as the church age which is now coming to the end of its two thousand years, before the second coming of the Lord Jesus Christ.

This is good news and something to look forward to!

He is coming to establish His dominion on Earth. That dominion will be everlasting. It will never be destroyed again!

> *I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.* *14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom,*

> *that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. Daniel 7:13-14 KJV*

This "night" covers six thousand years of human history, during which the people have proclaimed the great day of man, but God says it is dark like the night. The true light has not yet been perfectly revealed. Scripture says the "Day of the Lord" is coming when the light will shine everywhere, and righteousness will reign. At the time of judgment, the "Son of Man" will be presented.

One day I asked the Lord why we, who are representing Him on Earth, are suffering like this, while the unrighteous seem to flourish. God answered me: "When I return you will see for yourself how I will treat the unrighteous." Everyone dictates their own sentence, according to how they treat God's representatives. Daniel was troubled as he saw all man's corruption and its progression. He saw how it will end and how God's incorruptible kingdom will come. Man took the knowledge of good and evil and elevated himself above what God had ordained. He made decisions that belonged only to God. He decided what was good and what was evil, according to his own opinions. Even in the highest interpretation of human religion, or of human justice and government, man allows God to decide only what is wrong, but man decides what is right, and that is why he can never get rid of corruption.

Quite often, what seems good to us, is evil in God's eye, and what God says is good, may seem evil to us. Man places the law, the source of human power, above everything. Observe the democracies of today. They have nothing left. They always operate in a deficit. In these democracies, those who are powerful speak of all the great things, too great to even be accomplished. They see everything from their own point of view. They make promises regarding the

religious, as well as the economic and political aspects of life. It is the same beast that had its beginning in Babylon, before the Tower of Babel.

The ones who have power in the things of this world, do not allow anyone who is clean before the Lord to have part of that power. God's people are not compatible with the economic, political and religious components of this earthly realm.

Yet another message of the handwriting on the wall.

There comes a time that judgment will come, and the righteous will possess the kingdom. We, as God's "called-out ones", will rule and reign with Him forever and ever.

> *I beheld, and the same horn made* ***war with the saints****, and prevailed against them;* [22] *Until the Ancient of days came, and* ***judgment was given*** *to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the* ***saints possessed the kingdom****. Daniel 7:21-22 KJV*

These "*called-out ones*" gave up everything and will in return receive everything. God does not give the saints everything in the beginning. This grave mistake is often made by those trying to obtain the things of this world in the name of God. They try to mix the religious and political and economic aspects, which leads to great corruption. They will never overcome this corruption, because they are seeking corruptible things. God allows His sons to receive all things in the end, and not in the beginning.

The world is already in the hands of those who seek to foment, sustain, and increase the system of this world, as well as their own goods. Man strives to do things for his own benefit, instead of seeking God's will. The beast that John saw, with the seven heads, which sums up our present world situation,

coincides with the typology of the ten toes, made of iron, mixed with baked clay, on the feet of the image that Nebuchadnezzar saw. Neither the statue nor the image portrays a homogenous one-world order at the time of the end when the saints will receive the Kingdom. God did not allow a one-world order when the Tower of Babel was built, but He intervened and confused their plans. He will intervene yet again!

> *And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings. [25] And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be* ***given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time****. Daniel 7:24-25 KJV*

There was a 1000-year period from David to Christ, and Daniel fitted about halfway in between, finishing the Jewish time of the law. Then came the times (plural) of the Gentiles. God knew it would last two thousand years. The Day of the Lord comes after these two thousand years as the "dividing of time".

The world is declaring the coming of a one-world order, a one-world religious system and the rise of the Antichrist to rule on the earth, but the true message of the handwriting on the wall says otherwise:

"***The Day of the Lord***" is at hand and judgment is coming to the earth. He is coming to establish His everlasting Kingdom on the earth and give it back to the righteous – His "called-out ones".

This Kingdom will be given to the holy people of God – those who are clean and separated for the exclusive service and use of the Lord.

> ***And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. Daniel 7:27 KJV***

My dear Friend, our greatest problem is not the devil, but rather ourselves, because we can choose either our own will, which will lead us to deception and bring us under the devil's dominion, or we can choose to submit our lives to God's authority and let Him cleanse us.

Let us learn this very important lesson from history – let us not fall into the same trap as the Greek philosophers! They put man's intellectual capacity into practice. Not only did they give the king power, but many other people also had power. The bronze belly symbolizes such a kingdom. Bronze is the symbol of judgment and man's justice does not work righteousness. This is the reason why Greek myths always end in tragedy.

--- o0o ---

PART 5

SEALED-UP PROPHECY AND VISION

In the Book of Daniel, Gabriel, the messenger angel, revealed many future events to Daniel. But the angel told Daniel to seal up this "**VISION**" and "**PROPHECY**".

> *Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to* ***seal up the vision and prophecy****, and to anoint the most Holy. Daniel 9:24 KJV*

Throughout the Book of Daniel, we find that Gabriel tells Daniel to seal up this vision, as this vision that Daniel received was only meant for the end times.

> *And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore* ***shut thou up the vision****; for it shall be for many days. Daniel 8:26 KJV*

Daniel heard the message, but he did not understand it.

> *And I heard,* ***but I understood not****: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? Daniel 12:8 KJV*

Again, Gabriel told Daniel to go his way for these words are closed up and sealed, till the time of the end!

> *And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. Daniel 12:9 KJV*

PROPHECY

From the beginning, the Lord prophesied how He would make an end of sins and how he is going to bring reconciliation for iniquity and everlasting righteousness. God backed up this prophecy with a vision!

The very first thing God gave to the world when He made lights in the firmament of heaven, was for mankind to discover signs and seasons and discern days and years. This is God's calendar, and we must look for signs in the heavens. This has nothing to do with evil astrology!

> *And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years. Genesis 1:14*

God gives warnings and signals in the heavens. The wise men saw a bright star in the east, which was a signal from God that the Messiah had come. God tells us that the stars are there to mark our seasons and more particularly to remind us of the "*appointed times*" to *meet with Him!* ***Heaven is a revelation of God's time.*** In the last days, there will be signs in the sky.

And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke. Acts 2:19

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven, with power and great glory. Matthew 24:30

Which prophecy marks the beginning? And where is the beginning?

According to Daniel, it is the prophecy that God made after the fall, that He will bring an end to sin! It is found in Genesis 3:15.

*And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall **bruise thy head**, and thou shalt **bruise his heel**. Genesis 3:15 KJV*

God Almighty announced that He would bruise the head of satan and make an end of all sin.

VISION

This specific vision that Daniel referred to, is of an evening and morning. Its meaning was also shut up for the end times.

*And the vision of the **evening and the morning** which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days. Daniel 8:26 KJV*

John saw the following vision on the Island of Patmos:

*And there **appeared a great wonder in heaven**; a **woman** clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: [2] And she being with child cried, **travailing in birth**, and pained to be delivered. [3] And there appeared **another wonder in heaven**; and*

*behold a **great red dragon**, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. [4] And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. [5] And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. [6] And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days. Revelation 12:1-6 KJV*

THE PROPHECY MARKS THE BEGINNING AND THIS VISION OF JOHN MARKS THE END!

SIGNS IN THE PLANETS

The planets are representatives of specific people. When knowing this, the following signs in the heavens will make much more sense and will give even a better understanding of what God reveals to us in the Scriptures.

MY DREAM

*Throughout the night of 25th November 2016, the Lord made me aware of two women. One woman was in labour and the other not. The next morning, I looked up the meaning of my dream, and it pointed to my own ministry. God also brought to my attention Revelation 12. At that time, I was not even aware of the Revelation 12 sign in the heavens. In my diary, I wrote: "**Lord, I do not know where this fits in.**"*

God has not said anything to me concerning my dream, until now, at the time of my writing this part of the book in 2017!

Revelation 12 begins with:

> *There appeared a great wonder in heaven – a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: [2] And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.*

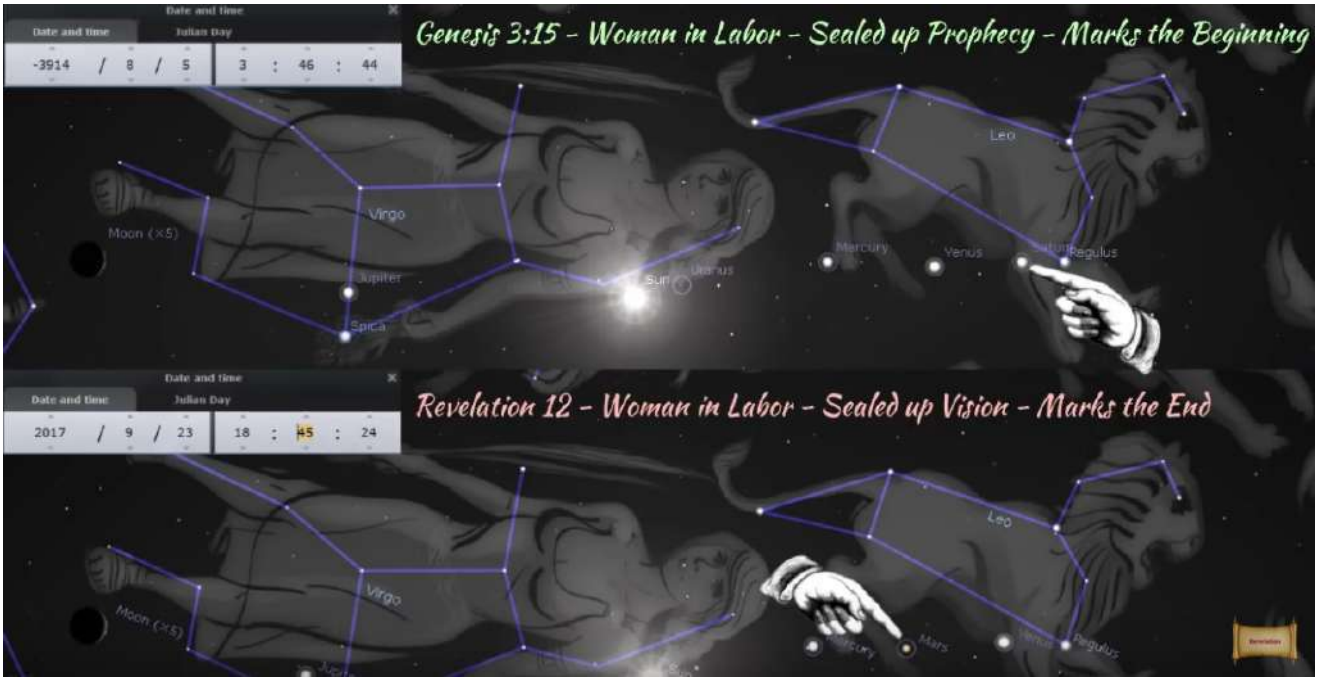
As I dug deeper and deeper, the Lord revealed more and more to me! Glory to our Father! How great You are! Wonderful Father, we worship you! Lord, you are the Anointed One, the Messiah, Christ Jesus! The Bridegroom is coming out of His chamber, making ready for the wedding to take place soon!

I found teachings of Jaco Prinsloo called "God's Roadmap to the end", where He explained these constellation patterns in the sky. The sun, the moon and the stars tell their own stories. In the constellation is the Revelation 12 sign of the woman, clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars. It points to Genesis 3:15.

How do we know that?

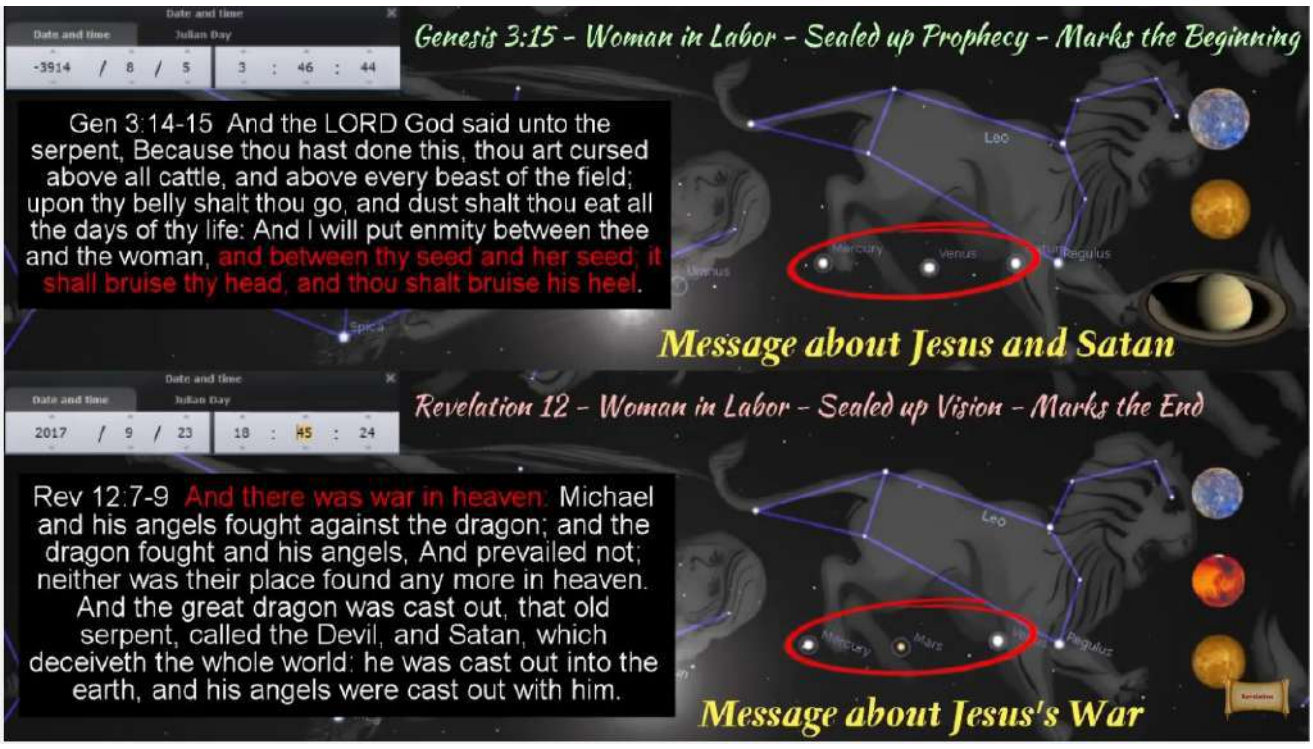
Let us compare the Genesis 3:15 sign with the Revelation 12:1-2 sign. (*Notice the difference in the dates).* Normally, there are only nine stars in the constellation Leo, but on these specific dates, three additional wandering stars appeared in the constellation.

You may think they are the same. No, they are not! Look carefully at the dates set, and the planets, adding up the 12 stars of the constellation, Leo. The Genesis 3:15 sign, which marks "***the beginning",*** includes ***Saturn*** and the Revelation 12 sign includes ***Mars***.



These differences are pointing to two different messages. Let us first see what the different planets represent, for us to unlock the truth. ***Saturn*** refers to ***satan***, to ***Mars,*** to ***Michael,*** the warring angel, and the planet, ***Jupiter,*** points to the ***Father***.

The message in Genesis 3 is about ***Jesus*** and ***satan***. God put enmity between the seed of satan and the woman, and He shall bruise satan's head. The Revelation 12 message is about the ***war in the heavens***.



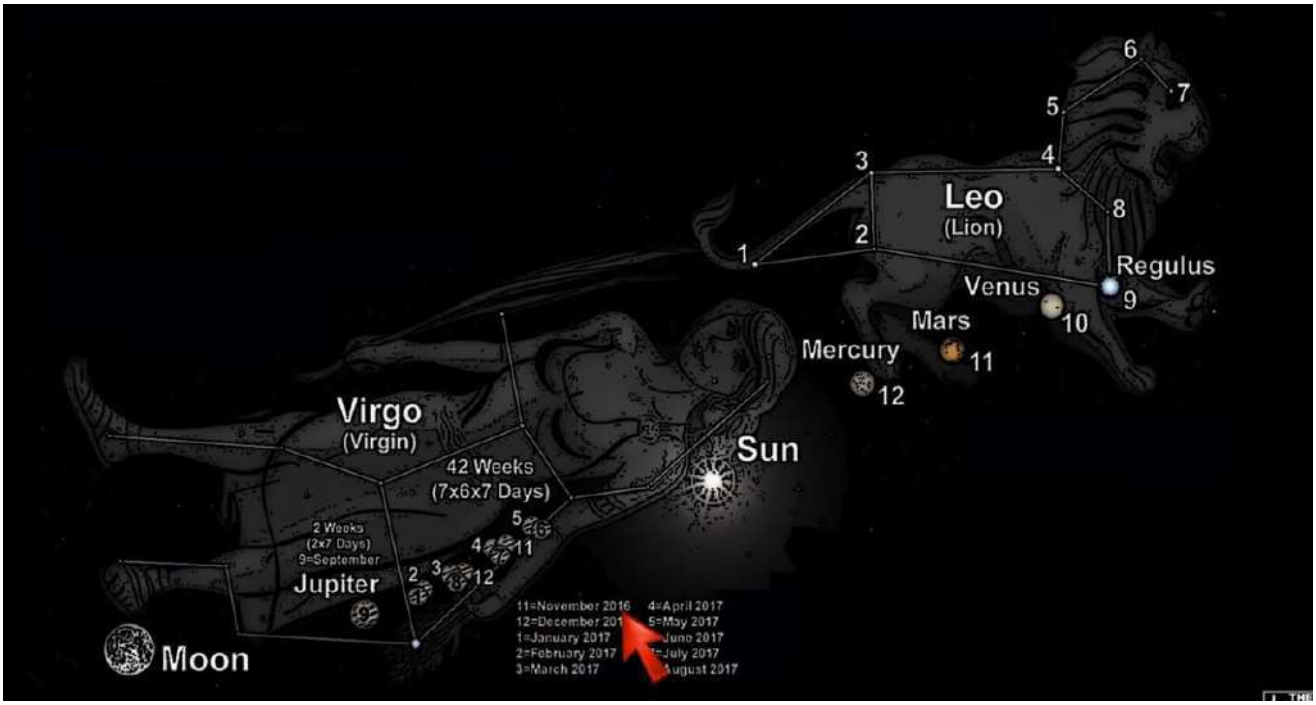
This is major and it is amazing!

> These specific arrangements of the sun, the moon and stars in the constellation have never before occurred and will never again occur in future! Scholars used computer software to look thousands of years into

the future and concluded that this sign will never appear again. Normally the Leo constellation consists of only nine stars, excluding Venus, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter. These arrangements are thus profound and way different from all the other years.

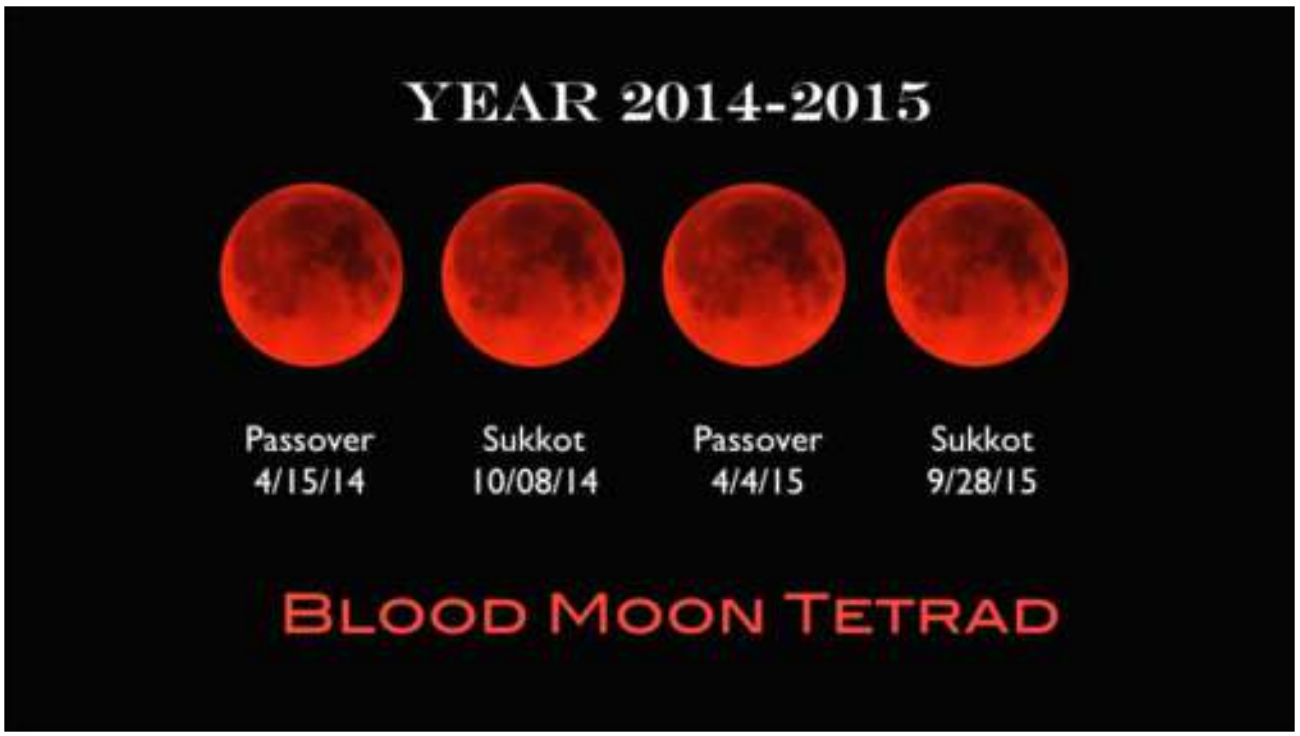
Normally, Jupiter enters the belly of the woman and moves forward and out. But, since November 2016, Jupiter has entered the womb of the woman and circled inside the belly for a perfect full labour period of 42 weeks.

On 23rd September 2017, not only did the three wandering stars, namely Venus, Mars, and Mercury, arrive *to make up the crown of 12 stars*, with the woman, clothed with the sun, and with the moon at her feet, but Jupiter also exited Virgo's womb. What is even more profound for me is that the Lord made me aware of this pregnancy on 26th November 2016!



And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. Matthew 24:30 KJV

In the Book of Joel, we find another profound clue for a sign and warning of the end time. The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood. In 2014 these events started happening, three years before 2017. Three years associated with the end time. What is even more significant, is that all four blood moons appeared on specific feast days, namely Passover and Sukkot.



THE MALE CHILD

Rev 12 mentions the birth of a man child, but this is not what the original text referred to.

> *And she brought forth a **man child**, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. Revelation 12:5 KJV*

We find the answer in Isaiah 66. The phrase, "***a man child***", in the original Hebrew, means ZAKAR.

> ***Before she travailed**, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a **man child** [H2145.8] Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, **she brought forth her children**. Isaiah 66:7-8 KJV*

H2145

zâkâr

zaw-kawr'

From H2142; properly ***remembered***, that is, a *male* (of man or animals, as being the most noteworthy sex): - X him, male, man (child, -kind).

The words "man child" is "ZAKAR", which means "remembered".

- ♣ Therefore ***ZAKAR***, the child, is born before travail.
- ♣ BEFORE the 7-Year Tribulation period - "***Remember those names in the Book of Life.***"

The Book of Remembrance means to mark, to ***place a mark***, a ***ZAKAR,*** on them. **The righteous will be "ZAKAR"-ed: marked forever.**

> *Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a* ***book of remembrance was written before*** *him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. Malachi 3:16 KJV*
>
> *Surely he shall not be moved forever: the* ***righteous*** *shall be in everlasting* ***remembrance.*** *Ps 112:6 KJV*

Isaiah refers to a man child, delivered before the woman travailed. Even he asked the question: "***Who had heard such thing***"?

> ***Who hath heard such a thing****? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed,* ***she brought forth her children.*** *Isaiah 66:8 KJV*

Look carefully at Isaiah 66 again: "***She brought forth her children***". That was something extraordinary to the prophet Isaiah also. "Who had heard of such a thing?"

How can a woman bring forth a child, or children, in one day?

> Many scholars say that the male child is Jesus. Most of us have believed that for many years. But as the Lord reveals new information to us and as we enter the time frame of the end times, we can clearly see the picture of what Scripture is telling us.
>
> Jesus was born and has already returned to Heaven. As Scripture is telling us, the Body of Christ is the Bride. The body will go where the

head (*Christ*) is. Without a doubt, the male child in Revelation 12 is the "***called-out ones***", the Bride of Christ.

The children of Isaiah 66 is the woman of Revelation 12, which points to Israel. The Revelation 12 sign is therefore a message of the woman who gives birth after the 7-Year Tribulation period, but then Isaiah mentions that the woman ***brought forth her children***.

Wow! Children, and not ZAKAR!

That is pointing to a different birth, during the tribulation time. The birth of the nation of Israel, the Jewish people, that need to go through the tribulation to be sanctified, happens after they will be deceived by the Antichrist, and when they finally find their Messiah, Jesus Christ.

The woman is Israel, that gives birth to the ZAKAR, those who overcome the world. That is the Body of Christ.

The ZAKAR will be "Netchatef"-ed from hasatan!

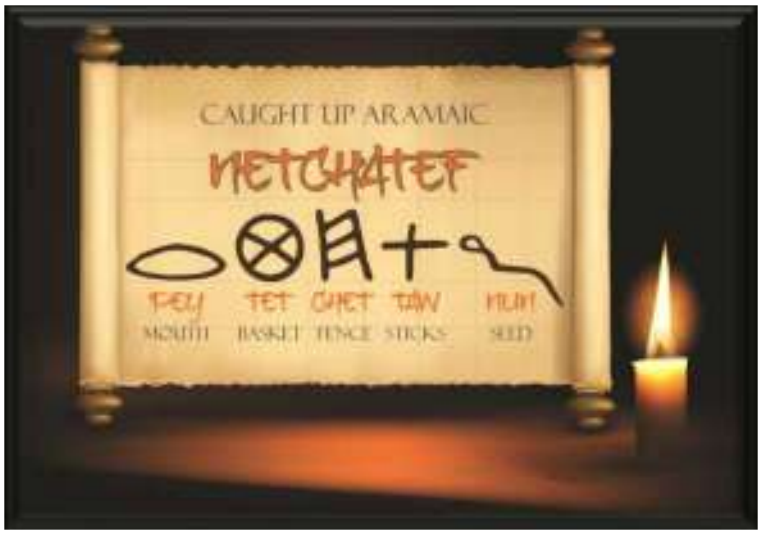
For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Thessalonians 5:9 KJV

We are the beloved ones of our Lord, appointed for salvation and not for wrath!

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17] Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up[G726] together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. [18] Wherefore comfort one another with these words. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-18 KJV

THE NETCHATEF

The words "***caught up***" in 1 Thessalonians 4 refers in Greek to ***Harpazo***, but in the original Aramaic Hebrew it is the word "***Netchatef"***, which means "kidnapped" or "snatched away"!



TAKEN BY FORCE

G726

harpazō

har-pad'-zo

From a derivative of G138; to *seize* (in various applications): - ***catch (away, up), pluck, pull***, ***take (by force***).

Nun - Seed: Picture of seed. Life, unstoppable motion. Offspring. Heirs.

Taw - Sticks: Signature, sign, monument.

Ghet - Fence: Providing protection. Specific with Netchatef. Spiritual gifts of the Ruach.

Tet - Basket: Surrounding, catching fish, containing and storing, generosity. Doing things in secrecy.

Pey - Mouth: Speech, praise, being on the edge of something.

The word NETCHATEF speaks of:

- An unstoppable act.
- The kidnapping of the seed of Yashuah.
- The kidnapping of the heirs of Yashuah.
- Those who have the mark – the signature of Yashuah.
- Those who are a monument in time, by the works of Elohim.

- Children of Him – His chosen ones.
- Adopted children.
- Divided and separated.
- "Called-out ones", who are operating under the gifts of the Ruach.
- The generosity of the Lord.
- Angels can't understand or know what He is doing in secrecy.
- He protects His heirs from hasatan.

God does not explain His actions. He simply acts! He looks for those who love Him, instead of loving the world. He looks for those who pitch their tent with Elohim every day, and who pray and ask to be counted worthy to be taken in the Netchatef. He looks for those who are living in the spirit daily, who do not live in the flesh, believing that they earned a ticket out of here.

THE KEY MESSAGE FOR THE ZAKAR IS TO BE "NETCHATEF"-ED!

Be in a constant state of readiness to meet the Bridegroom! One thing is set in concrete! No matter when – it will be at a time we will not expect Him.

Therefore ***be ye also ready****: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. Matthew 24:44 KJV*

The GNB translation states it as:

> *So then, you also must **always be ready**, because the Son of Man will come at an hour when you are **not expecting him**. And you, too, must be ready, because the Son of Man will come at an hour when you are not **expecting** him. Luke 12:40 GNB*

I believe in my spirit that it will happen at an unexpecting time, as the Word of God is telling us to allow the Lord to work in secrecy, to kidnap us with force to save His chosen ones from hasatan.

HARVEST PATTERNS

The harvest patterns that the Lord had laid down for Israel to harvest their lands, hold a mystery of how different groups of people will enter the heavens. Understanding these patterns will further enlighten our understanding of the end times.

Before the main harvest was ready, the Lord required the first fruit.

> *You are to bring the best of the first fruits of your soil to the house of the LORD your God. "You are not to boil a young goat in its mother's milk. Exodus 23:19 KJV*

The first fruits point to Jesus' coming as a first fruit offering to redeem the rest. Similarly, the first fruits of the harvest were brought to the storehouse of the Lord, to redeem the rest. The ***first fruits*** did not belong to the owner of the field, but all first fruits belong to God.

If the first part is holy, then the rest is also holy. When Jesus rose from the dead, He first took all the saints who were captured by Satan and kept in Hades, as a first fruit to the Father.

> *If the first part of the dough is holy, so is the whole batch. If the root is holy, so are the branches. Romans 11:16*

This is illustrated in the Book of John. When Jesus first appeared to Mary, He instructed her to not touch Him, because he had not yet ascended unto the Father.

> *Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. John 20:17 KJV*

Jesus then took all the saints since Adam and Eve's time, ascended with them to the Father and presented them as the first fruits. Amazing! Later, that same day, Jesus appeared to His disciples, and again eight days later. He stood between them, inviting Thomas to touch His hands and to believe.

> *Then the **same day at evening**, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. John 20:19 KJV*
>
> *And after **eight days again** his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. John 20:26-27 KJV*

He invited them to touch Him, because He had already ascended to His Father.

Then there is the ***main harvest,*** which belongs to the owner of the field. The Lord specifically pointed to the ***corners***, telling the owner of the field not to harvest it, but to leave it for the poor.

> *Furthermore, when you harvest the produce of your land, you are not to* ***harvest all the way to the corners*** *of your field or gather the gleanings of your harvest. Leave them for the poor and resident alien. I am the LORD your God. Leviticus 23:22*

The main harvest, which belongs to the Owner of the field, is now ready. This main harvest is the ZAKAR and refers to the Netchatef.

THE RED DRAGON

Revelation 12 also has another wonder in the heavens - a great red dragon.

> *And there appeared* ***another wonder in heaven****; and behold a* ***great red dragon****, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.* [4] *And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to* ***devour her child as soon as it was born****.* [5] *And she brought forth a* ***man child****, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.* [6] *And the* ***woman fled into the wilderness****, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days. Revelation 12:3-6 KJV*

In Revelation 12 it is clear that the great red dragon stood before the woman to devour the child. This does not come as a surprise, as the red dragon, the old serpent, was and has always been out there to deceive the nations. Satan hates the church, and he also hates Israel. That is why our Lord is working in secret to kidnap the ZAKAR from the red dragon. The birth has taken place – the Netchatef of the Zakar!

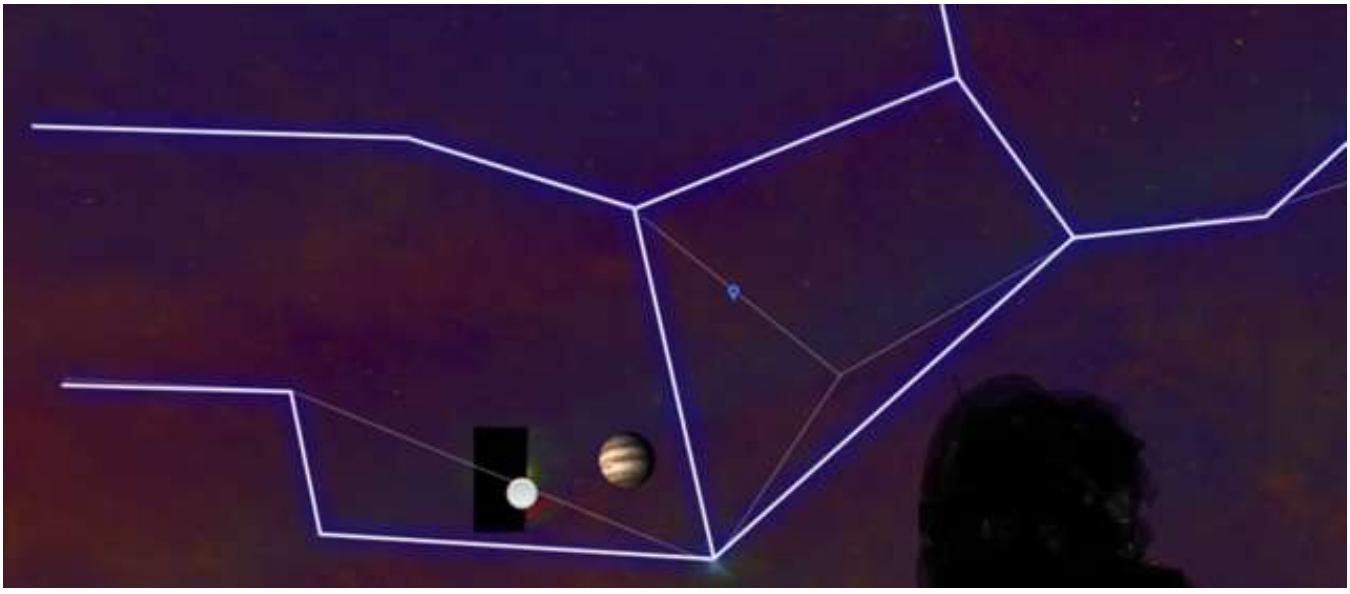
But, is there any evidence of this event in the heavens? When we look at the constellations, we see signs of the planets pointing to satan, which is at the feet of the woman, the Virgo constellation.

Let's have a deeper investigation of the heavens.

According to the teachings of Jaco Prinsloo, "God's Roadmap to the end", he gave evidence that, during Jesus' crucifixion, earthquakes occurred, and a three-hour eclipse appeared, blocking the sun. It has been discovered that it

was a planet, which moved between the sun and the earth, big enough to block the sun for three hours. Why did nobody see it? Because this planet consists of gas and dust and cannot be seen with an optic telescope. It is for this reason that an infrared telescope was erected on the South Pole, the best place for observation of this planet. The same planet, which was responsible for the three-hour eclipse during Jesus' crucifixion, appeared again in the heavens.

Another interesting fact is that, after 1994, when NASA discovered this planet, the information was withheld from the public. Why? Because of its trajectory towards the earth.

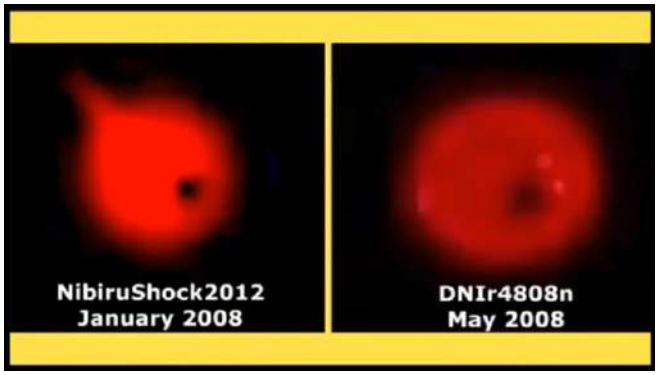


You can check this out for yourself and see how NASA blocked the information with the following comment on their website:

> *"This archive is missing some press releases from 1990 through 1994, though the archive ostensibly links to those files. We are working to resolve the problem and apologize for the inconvenience." NASA Website, Editor's Note 2016)*

We realize that the world is preparing for such an event, considering all the precautionary measures the world is taking, such as underground hiding places. NASA hides this coming event, that will happen in the heavens, from the public (*see the black square covering Jupiter*).

The following are images of Planet X or Nibiru, the Red Dragon. Clearly, it also shows a tail, as described in Revelation 12.



The Red Dragon is currently in our solar system for the fulfilment of Genesis 3 and Revelation 12. As Jaco was gathering this information, He asked the Lord if this could really be true. God immediately pointed him to Revelation 22.

> *And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done. Revelation 22:6 KJV*

It is clear that there will be a collision between the Nibiru planet, the Red Dragon, and Jupiter for the fulfilment of the scriptures.

The following is an outlay of the time frame, as explained in Revelation 12 – an anticipation of the Red Dragon colliding with Jupiter. These meteorites will reach the earth 3½ years later, in the mid-tribulation, according to Revelation. September 23, 2017, marked the beginning of Jacob's Trouble and the Antichrist can only be revealed when the Zakar, God's "*call out ones*" are

"Netchatef" – kidnapped to meet Him in the clouds for a wedding ceremony. That will be the end of the church era on Earth. In August 2011 the Lord gave me a word from Luke 21 also. It perfectly fitted into what He had revealed and told me. God's message was clear:

"There shall be signs in the heavens, and when you see these signs, up on your feet, look up high, your redemption is near. Help is on its way! I want you to come to a place of rest, where I can sanctify you, purify you, make you whole again. Come to Zion, where you will find rest. Come out of Babylon for Babylon has fallen! Come out of her! I am preparing a pure Bride, who will be eagerly waiting on ME!"

--- o0o ---

PART 6

THE RESTRAINER

There is something in the way, though, holding these events back! What is the trigger for these events to start? Let us search through the scriptures for more insight.

SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST

John points to the fact that the Antichrist is already in the world. Paul tells us more about this spirit of the Antichrist, referring to it as the "mystery of lawlessness". Notice that Paul is using the word "*mystery*", which indicates to us that the works of the Antichrist, the spirit of lawlessness, is a mystery.

> *For the mystery of lawlessness is already working, only he is now holding back until it comes out of the midst. 2 Thessalonians 2:7 MKJV*

The Greek word for **mystery**, "**mystērion"**, is found twenty-eight times in the New Testament. It means a *sacred secret*, something that God has hidden from ancient times and that can only be revealed by God Himself. Jesus teaches us that these mysteries are meant for us to perceive as part of our Kingdom birthright.

> A "*mystery*" is a hidden truth that can only be revealed by revelation knowledge. Thus, it is difficult or impossible to understand or explain – "*a religious belief based on divine revelation, especially one regarded as beyond human understanding.*" (e.g., the mystery of Christ).

If then a mystery means "difficult to understand and to explain, beyond human understanding, based on divine revelation", then, my Friend, you need to get

your human brain out of the way to receive the mystery. You cannot debate a mystery with your carnal mind! It all comes by revelation in the spiritual man! You must understand that no prophecy, no mystery in Scripture, is of human interpretation. It comes from the Holy Spirit alone!

> *First of all, you must understand this: No prophecy in Scripture is a matter of one's own interpretation, [21] because no prophecy ever originated through a human decision. Instead, men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit. 2 Peter 1:20-21 ISV*

Paul is telling us that the spirit of the Antichrist is already at work, just as John told us that he is already in the world. He is doing his work on Earth in and through the spirit of lawlessness. It comes with deception, just as satan deceived Eve in the Garden of Eden. The god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelievers, to keep them from seeing the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God. (2 Corinthians 4:4)

Notice that satan is a "god". He is indeed the god of this world, bringing blindness to human minds. He is a liar and the father of lies (John 8:44). Lies are his strategy for blinding the minds of each generation to the glory of Christ. The lies take on different forms in each generation, but the overarching strategies have been essentially the same, since the Garden of Eden.

All these lies and deception came to us through many voices, as Paul explains:

> *There are, I suppose, many different languages in the world, yet none of them is without meaning. 1 Corinthians 14:10 ISV*

Every voice that is coming to you has meaning and when you listen to that voice, you are already deceived, because you believe the lie.

Interesting that Paul is saying in The Living Translation that to himself the voices mean nothing. Paul is saying that the languages of the world are foreign to him and he does not understand them.

> *10 I suppose that there are hundreds of different languages in the world, and all are excellent for those who understand them, 11 but to me they mean nothing. A person talking to me in one of these languages will be a stranger to me and I will be a stranger to him. 1 Corinthians 14:10-11 TLB*

Let us exercise our senses to discern between satan's voice and the voice of our Shepherd. Paul continues to explain the mystery of lawlessness. The spirit of the Antichrist is already at work in this world, but there is a restraining force that is holding back his appearance.

> *For the mystery of lawlessness is already working,* ***only he is now holding back until it comes out of the midst****. 2 Thessalonians 2:7 MKJV*

The Antichrist cannot be revealed, because of this Person! We will thoroughly discuss this in more detail later, but there is a Person, who is the Holy Spirit, within the Bride of Christ. He is the restraining force, holding back the appearance of the Antichrist on Earth. The Living Bible Translation indicates that "the one" (the Holy Spirit and the Bride) must step out of the way.

> *7 As for the work this man of rebellion and hell will do when he comes, it is already going on, but he himself will not come until the one who is holding him back steps out of the way. 2 Thessalonians 2:7 TLB*
>
> *Let no man deceive you by any means, for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; 4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God,*

shewing himself that he is God. [5] Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? [6] And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. [7] For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. [8] And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. 2 Thessalonians 2:3-8 KJV

When the "***restrainer***" is taken out of the way, then the wicked one, the Antichrist himself, will be revealed. **Why**?

"So that he can be exposed and consumed by the Spirit of our Lord's mouth to destroy him."

When will this happen?

When the Lord returns to planet Earth for judgment, as we shall see later in our discussion.

THE TRIGGER

The more I studied the Word of God, the more I became convinced that there is one single and most important event, which I will refer to as the "***trigger***", to kick off the future events, as described in Revelation 12 by John, the Apostle. This event in the Bible is referred to as "***that day***" – "***the day of the Lord***", the day of His wrath – ***His Judgment*** – the ***7-Year Tribulation.*** The 7-Year Tribulation of Revelation 12 is also referred to in the Book of Daniel as the ***70th Week of Daniel*** or the week of ***Jacob's Trouble.*** Daniel referred to the 70th Week in Chapter 9 and gives us the purpose of "this day":

- To finish the transgression.
- To make an end to sins.

- To make reconciliation for iniquity.
- To bring in everlasting righteousness.
- To seal the vision.
- To anoint the most Holy.

The Seventy Weeks

Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. Daniel 9:24 KJV

In Isaiah, YEHÔVÂH says that He is GOD, there is none like Him, and He declares the end from the beginning!

Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me; 10 declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times things that are not yet done; saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure; Isaiah 46:9-10 ASV

In the beginning, YEHÔVÂH declared:

And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. Genesis 3:15 KJV

The Lord had already declared "***that day***" when He will deal with satan and his demons Himself. Just look at the profound words of Yashuah, when He started with His ministry on Earth, as outlaid in the Book of Luke.

> *The Spirit of the* ***Lord is upon me****, because he hath* ***anointed m****e to preach the* ***gospel to the poor****; he hath* ***sent me to heal the brokenhearted****, to* ***preach deliverance to the captives****, and* ***recovering of sight to the blind****, to* ***set at liberty*** *them that are bruised, 19 To* ***preach the acceptable year of the Lord.*** *Luke 4:18-19 KJV*
>
> *And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. Luke 4:21 KJV*

Yashuah read from the Book of Isaiah. He quoted Chapter 61 and said in Luke 4 that on that day the Scripture was fulfilled. He was, in fact, saying: "***I am now here, and I came to fulfil what has been prophesied about me".***

BUT, there is a significant link that Yashuah is giving us here. Let's compare the scripture of Isaiah 61 with the words He read in the scroll.

> *The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; 2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD,* ***and the day of vengeance of our God;*** *to comfort all that mourn; Isaiah 61:1-2 KJV*

Can you see the difference? Jesus did not quote the phrase "***and the day of vengeance of our God***". The word ***vengeance*** means ***punishment inflicted or retribution exacted for an injury or wrong***:

"Voters are ready to wreak vengeance on all politicians".

Synonyms: revenge, avengement, retribution, retributive, justice, retaliation, requital, reprisal, counterstroke, comeback, nemesis, satisfaction.

Why did Yashuah not quote this part of Isaiah?

Because it referred to a future event, something which will only come later. The time had not yet come for vengeance. Yashuah had not come to preach vengeance, but to preach the acceptable year – the year of Jubilee! That is a relief and brings freedom to His people. Are you getting it? Yashuah is saying that "***the day of the Lord***", ***the day of vengeance***, ***my wrath***, ***my judgment,*** has **not yet come**. It will only occur somewhere in the future.

Paul is giving us the answer to the trigger for this day! In his first letter to the Thessalonians, Paul is writing about the gathering of God's people, as Joel explained it:

> *"Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. Joel 2:16 KJV*

In his second letter, Paul immediately warned the people of Thessalonians to not be deceived that "***the day of the Lord***" had come.

The Man of Lawlessness

> *Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, 2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. 2 Thessalonians 2:1-2 KJV*

Let the reader take note that our gathering together to meet the Lord in the air is at hand!

"The Handwriting is on the Wall!"

These words on the wall clearly announced the end of satan's work on Earth!

MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN

"God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. *Daniel 5:26b*

Thou art ***weighed in the balances***, and art ***found wanting***. Daniel 5:27b

Thy ***kingdom is divided***, and given to the Medes and Persians." Daniel 5:28b

One thing was clear! The kingdoms of the earth would be destroyed!

Now, just as you saw that the stone was cut out of the mountain without human hands—and that it crushed the iron, bronze, clay, silver, and gold to pieces—so also the great God has revealed to the king what will take place after this. Your dream will come true, and its meaning will prove trustworthy. Daniel 2:45 ISV

WHEN WILL THIS HAPPEN?

All the kingdoms deteriorated, exactly as prophesied. We are currently at the last kingdom of iron and clay, which cannot be mixed. Satan's kingdom is divided and where there is division, the kingdom cannot stand (Matthew 12:25). The final "victory" of this spirit of lawlessness and the Antichrist himself will only last for seventy weeks, that is seven years. Then Yashuah will bring everlasting righteousness and He will establish His Kingdom on Earth.

> *Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. Daniel 9:24 KJV*

We will enter the Millennial Reign on Earth with Christ. We can indeed believe the "Handwriting on the Wall"!

NO ONE KNOWS THE HOUR AND DAY

Many believers in the Body of Christ are confused about these events. They quote:

> *But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. Matthew 24:36 KJV*

To understand this scripture, we need to look at the conversation between Yashuah and four of His disciples on the Mount of Olives. It seems, from the scriptures, that the disciples were constantly bombarding Yashuah with this single question at every gathering: "When will the Father restore Israel and establish His Kingdom on Earth?"

> *Every time they were gathered together, they asked Jesus, "Lord, is it the time now for you to **free Israel and restore our kingdom**?" Acts 1:6 TPT*

They were anxious to know when this event would take place. They thought this was the reason why the Messiah had come. But Yashuah answered them, just before He ascended into the heavens:

> *The Father is the one who sets the fixed dates and the times of their fulfillment. You are not permitted to know the timing of all that he has prepared by his own authority. Acts 1:7 TPT*

Jesus confirmed what He had said on the Mount of Olives in Matthew 24:36, that only the Father knows.

Is this a contradiction?

Why would Yashuah have a private discussion on Mount Olives with four of His disciples?

> *And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately. Mark 13:3*

He was speaking to Jews and made it very clear:

> *Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: [30] And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. [31] And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Matthew 24:29-31*

Did Yashuah contradict Himself?

One moment He told them that no one knows the hour or the day, and the next moment He made it very clear that, after the 7-Year Tribulation, we will see the Son of Man appear in heaven to gather his elect.

The first clue we get from these scriptures is that only His eleven disciples saw the Messiah ascend into the sky. Then two angels in white robes suddenly appeared beside them and said:

> *Galileans, why are you staring up into the sky? Jesus has been taken from you into heaven, but he will come back the same way that you saw him ascend. Acts 1:11 TPT*

This means that only His disciples will see Him return to earth. This refers to the "***snatching away***" of the Bride of Christ, of whom we are a part. Here, Yashuah is telling His Ecclesia that they will not know the hour nor the day of His coming. But, to the Jewish people, the Lord gave precious pointers of His return to establish His Kingdom on Earth and to restore the Nation of Israel.

Let the reader take note of this mystery: We must distinguish between the "Church Age", which is the time for the Gentiles to come in, and the restoration of Israel, during the "Tribulation Age". When we understand this, we can see that Jesus did not contradict Himself. He is not the author of confusion, as 1 Corinthians 14:33 states!

THE SNATCHING AWAY

To snatch away means to take, to pull, to pluck, to catch, catch up, catch away, sometimes by force. The Strong's dictionary refers to the Greek word ***harpazo.*** It is the Aramaic for NETCHATEF. And yes, it is in the Bible! Many people, even pastors, believe and teach that there is no such thing as the rapture and that the word rapture is not even found in the Bible. *The fact is that the English Translation has not been translated correctly and does not contain the word "rapture". It does not nullify this event, though!*

G726 (Strong)

ἁρπάζω

harpazō

har-pad'-zo

From a derivative of G138; to *seize* (in various applications): - catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force).

All believers do believe in the word "church", even though the original word, "ecclesia" has deliberately been translated incorrectly to deceive humanity. They believe the lie about "church", yet, reject the truth about "rapture".

Let's look deeper into the meaning of this word:

The English word "***church***", in Greek, has a different meaning, namely "called-out ones". The original Greek word, meaning "***church***", appeared only two times in the Bible, and then it referred to "*something that belongs to a god*". The word "***church***" was used seventy-seven times in the New Testament, but then it referred to the Greek word "**ekklesia**".

Ecclesia has a different meaning than "church". It refers to the "CALLED-OUT ONES".

G1577 (Strong)

ἐκκλησία

ekklēsia

ek-klay-see'-ah

From a compound of G1537 and a derivative of G2564; a *calling out*, that is, (concretely) a popular *meeting*, especially a religious *congregation* (Jewish *synagogue*, or Christian community of members on earth or saints in Heaven or both): - assembly, church.

God calls us out from all religious institutions and world systems. His "called-out ones" are His government, which will rule and reign with Him. It is Paul who points us to the fact that, when we accept Christ Jesus and are baptized into Christ, we become, by faith, His offspring, His heirs, and Abraham's seed, irrespective of your ethnicity, culture, or belief system. ***Then there is no more Jew, nor Greek, neither bond nor free, neither male nor female, because we are all one in Christ Jesus!*** (See Galatians 3:27-29) The moment any person accepts Christ Jesus and is baptized into Christ, all are ONE in Christ Jesus!

It is very important to understand this before the snatching away will make any sense to the reader.

From this point on we have to focus on four different groups of people in the Bible, namely:

1. Unbelievers / The unrighteous.
2. The Nations of Israel.
3. The Body of Christ.
4. His Bride (His "called-out ones").

1. Many unbelievers have never accepted Christ Jesus. The Bible refers to this group of people as the **unrighteous**, and also as goats.
2. The Nations of **Israel** have not yet accepted the Messiah and they are still waiting for Him. Scriptures are clear that they

will be misled by the false messiah, before they will accept the one true Messiah, Yashuah HaMashiach, at the end of the 7-Year Tribulation.

Footnote!

It is very important to take note that the contents of the literature of studies of any formal theology do not include Israelology – Israel, as God's Instrument!

3. The next group is members of the **Body of Christ**. They have never been baptized into Christ. Many falsely believe that when you receive a few drops of water on your forehead as a baby, you are baptized into Christ. According to John, baptism should be a baptism of repentance. How is it possible for a baby to repent before he or she can even speak? Nowhere in Scripture do we find any evidence of the baptism of babies.
4. The **Bride of Christ** is not equal to the Body of Christ. Just as God created a wife for Adam out of the body of Adam, likewise God calls a group of people out of the Body of Christ to be His Bride. Adam needed a wife, to rule and reign and take dominion on Earth. Likewise, the Son of Man requires a Bride to rule and reign on Earth. This is the group of people who has grown into spiritual maturity, who has been cleansed, purified and set apart for a special use.

It is therefore very important that the reader take cognizance of the fact that religion has misled the believers to believe that "**church**" is a building where believers gather to listen to a person, who calls himself a pastor (*predominantly because of a worldly qualification*), and who has the sole right to speak what

the Lord says. He controls, dominates and manipulates "his" people for one hour a week.

> However, Yashuah HaMashiach intended to establish His government, His Ecclesia, to take dominion and rule and reign on Earth, and not the "**church**".
>
> Instead of doing so, religion deceives us and keeps us in bondage in the pews of a church building, powerless to demonstrate the Word of God. Jesus Himself demonstrated power throughout His ministry. His disciples followed His example, but today we have become powerless! So many denominations do not even believe in the works of the Holy Spirit anymore.

Millennial Reign

Surely, the Messiah will descend from the heavens to establish His Kingdom on Earth, during the 1 000-year reign, when He will rule and reign with His Bride from Jerusalem.

I WILL COME BACK!

Carefully read, study and meditate on these words, spoken by Jesus Himself.

> *Then Jesus said, "I am light to the world and those who embrace me will experience life-giving light, and they will never walk in darkness. John 8:12 TPT*

Jesus confirms the concept of a born-again experience. He describes it as embracing HIM, after which we will experience life-giving light and we will never walk in darkness again.

"I am not from this world."

[21] One day Jesus said again, "I am about to leave you. You will want to find me, but you will still die in your sins. You won't be able to come where I am going." [23] Jesus spoke up and said, "You are all from the earth; I am from above. I am not from this world like you are. [24] That's why I've told you that you will all die in your sins if you fail to believe that I AM who I AM." John 8:21-24 TPT

What Jesus is saying, is that He is about to leave us and when He does, those who have not yet found him, will die in their sins. ***Dear Reader, we all need to find Jesus so that we will never experience death!*** But this is not all! He points out that He is not from this world but from ABOVE. In these words of Jesus, we find a deep Biblical truth, as Jesus explained to Nicodemus, that except a man is **born again**, he cannot **SEE** the Kingdom of God (John 3:3). We all missed the true meaning of Jesus's words. He continues:

*[5] Except a man be born of **water** and of the **Spirit**, he cannot **ENTER** into the kingdom of God. [6] That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. John 3:5-6 KJV*

If you are not born of water AND of the Spirit, Jesus says that you cannot ENTER the Kingdom of God. Whether you like it or not, believe it or not, these are the words of Jesus! If you do have any problem with it, I highly recommend that you clarify it with Him in person.

How does this link with the Tabernacle? You see, God told Moses that He wanted him to come up on the Mount of Sinai. On the mount, God showed

Moses the pattern in Heaven and commanded Moses to build the very same pattern for Him on Earth.

> *They serve at a sanctuary that is a copy and shadow of what is in heaven. This is why Moses was warned when he was about to build the tabernacle: "See to it that you make everything according to the pattern shown you on the mountain." Hebrews 8:5 NIV*

Clearly, God showed Moses that there are indeed three different places of dwelling in heaven, namely the Outer Courts, the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies. **Therefore, my beloved reader, the question is not if you go to Heaven or not, but rather where you are going to dwell once you are in Heaven!**

> If you are satisfied with the kind of relationship with Yashuah HaMashiach, which will result in you dwelling in the Outer Courts one day, then let it be so. The outer courts are far from the throne and there you will probably be doing gate service.

But there is a group of people who longs for more. Let me explain this principle by using the different relationships that Jesus had with specific people on Earth.

- Firstly, the multitudes. He cared for them, He healed them, He fed them, but afterwards, they all went home.
- Then Jesus had the 72 disciples, whom he sent out in twos, but we do not even know any of them by name.
- The third group was the 12 disciples, who walked closely with Him, every day. He shared many secrets and mysteries with them.

- Then there were only three disciples out of the 12, whom Jesus took with Him on special occasions, namely John, Peter and James.
- Out of these three disciples, there was only **ONE BELOVED**, namely John. He was the only disciple who laid his head on the chest of the Messiah.

What about you…? Are you also a beloved disciple or are you still part of the multitudes?

The scriptures mentioned only two beloved saints, John and Daniel. Both received revelation visions about the end-times. You, see, God makes known the future to his closest and most beloved friends.

> *Surely the Sovereign LORD does nothing without revealing his plan to his servants the prophets. Amos 3:7 NIV*

The point here is that we all were born from a corruptible seed, from the dust, but we need a born-again experience! That is to be born from above (1 Corinthians 15:44) so that we will never experience death (John 8:51).

> *51 I speak to you this eternal truth: whoever cherishes my words and keeps them will never experience death. John 8:51 TPT*

We need a born-again experience to be one with Christ. To enter the Kingdom of Heaven, we need to be **baptized into Christ and come out of the water and be in the Spirit.**

> *That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. John 3:6 KJV*

Many believe that when you confess with your mouth and believe with your heart, you have made it. That is only the beginning, though. Many things need to take place in our lives before we can enter into the Holy of Holies. No one could enter the Tabernacle, except through the gate. Jesus said: "I am the Gate, the Way and the Truth". Thus, the moment we are born again, we enter the gates of the Tabernacle. Now we need to move forward and put to death our flesh before we can participate in the resurrection of Christ. The water bowl points us to the washing of our souls by the Word of God. Only thereafter can we enter into the Holy Place, where we need to experience the table of showbread and the menorah, the seven lampstands and the altar of incense before we can move into the Holy of Holies.

Paul explains that God is transforming us into the Holy of Holies – His dwelling place. That means, Saints, that there is a process we need to go through while on Earth. There was a protocol for God's people to follow before they could enter the tabernacle, the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies. Only priests, ready for service, could enter the Holy Place. The question is whether you are in service of the Messiah or working for somebody else. Only the High Priest could enter the Holy of Holies, which indicates that not just every priest can simply walk into the Holy of Holies.

This is important to understand, to fully grasp the concept of the snatching away of a group of people.

OUR REST

Why did Jesus tell his disciples in John 14 *that He was about to leave them?*" Jesus explains:

> ***Don't worry or surrender to your fear.*** *For you've believed in God, now trust and believe in me also.* ***2*** *My Father's house has many dwelling places. If it were otherwise, I would tell you plainly, because I go to prepare a place for you to rest.* ***3*** *And when everything is ready, I will come back and take you to myself so that you will be where I am. John 14:1-3 TPT*

Are you trusting Him?

> Many will say: Yes! But are you really trusting Him unconditionally in everything or are you still trying to work out your own life? Are you trusting Him unconditionally for your healing, for your provision, for your deliverance, for your joy and your peace?
>
> If you are still walking in fear and if your daily worries constantly overwhelm you, then you have not yet learned to fully trust in Him!

Jesus indicates to us that we do not need to worry or allow any fear to overtake us. "I am going to prepare a place for you", He said. Not a place on Earth, but in the heavens, where His Father's house is.

"I will return when that place is ready to come and fetch you so that you can REST!"

John 14 creates an expectation in my heart! I trust that my First Love, Yashuah HaMashiach, is busy preparing a place for me at His Father's House. Then **He will come back to take me to be with him!**

This is exactly what the "*snatching away*" is all about!

As a reminder of the meaning – it is to take, to pull, to pluck, to catch, catch up, catch away, sometimes by force. The Strong's dictionary refers to the Greek word – harpazo:

G726 (Strong)

ἁρπάζω

harpazō

har-pad'-zo

From a derivative of G138; to *seize* (in various applications): - catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force).

This is profound! Yashuah HaMashiach is coming back to fetch us so that we can be with Him to **REST**! Paul warns us in the Book of Hebrews that, because of unbelief, we can miss entering our rest, just like Israel did. Remember that in these last days people's hearts are cold to receive the Word of God.

> *For this people's* ***heart is waxed gross****, and their* ***ears are dull of hearing****, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. Matthew 13:15 KJV*

Harden not your heart:

> *7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, Today if ye will hear his voice, 8* ***Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation****, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: 9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. 10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do always err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.* ***11So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)*** *Hebrews 3:7-11 KJV*

A Rest for the People of God

Israel hardened their hearts for 40 years in the wilderness and they were not allowed to enter their promised land. They did not believe that they could overcome the giants in Canaan. Their unbelief kept them from entering their promised land. That promised land, Canaan, was their place of REST.

> *Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief. Hebrews 4:6 KJV*

Hebrews 4:9 indicates that there remains therefore a rest to the people of God. To enter this rest, we need to labour for it, lest any man falls after the same example of unbelief!

> *For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. 11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief. Hebrews 4:10-11 KJV*

Let the reader take note:

- When we are constantly hardening our hearts, not believing God's promises for our lives, we might reach a point where we can miss our dominion rest.
- Don't be deceived! Satan tries to hinder us from entering your rest.
- It was God's intention for Adam and Eve to stay in their rest in the Garden of Eden. Instead, the old serpent deceived them and from that day on, man needs to labour to enter his dominion rest.

THE RESURRECTION

What a revelation it is to discover that the Doctrine of Christ points us to the resurrection of the dead and eternal judgment! The moment we do understand this, the veil is lifted, and it becomes possible to see and understand how Christ will come back to take us where He is – His Father's house.

Hebrews 6 speaks of the Doctrine of Christ:

> *Therefore leaving the principles of the* ***doctrine of Christ****, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of*
>
> *repentance from* ***dead works****, and of faith toward God,*
>
> *Of the doctrine of* ***baptisms****, and*
>
> *of* ***laying on of hands****, and*
>
> *of the* ***resurrection of the dead****, and*
>
> *of* ***eternal judgment****.*
>
> *Hebrews 6:1-2 KJV*

When Paul was on trial in front of Felix, Paul said that he was on trial that day, only because he believes in the resurrection of the dead (Acts 24:21). In verse 15 Paul mentioned to Felix that his hope is not in him who has the power to free him from prison, but his hope is in God – the hope of a resurrection from the dead. Paul was indeed saying: "Felix, you might be able to put my body to death, but my hope is in my God, who will one day resurrect me from the dead!"

> *And my hope is in God, the same hope that even my accusers have embraced, the hope of a resurrection from the dead of both the righteous and the unrighteous. Acts 25:15 TPT*

Paul quoted Jesus on the resurrection of the dead, both righteous and unrighteous.

> *25 "I speak to you eternal truth:* ***Soon the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God,*** *and* ***those who listen will arise with life!*** *26 For the Father has given the Son the power to impart life, even as the Father imparts life. 27 The Father has transferred to the Son the authority to judge, because he is the Son of Man. 28 "So don't be amazed when I tell you these things, for there is a day coming when all who have ever died will hear my voice* ***calling them back to life****, 29 and they will come out of their graves!* ***Those who have done what is good will experience a resurrection to eternal life.*** *And those who have* ***practiced evil will taste the resurrection that brings them to condemnation!*** *John 5:25-29 TPT*

Jesus indicated that the righteous will be resurrected to eternal life, but the unrighteous will be resurrected to eternal condemnation. Paul received a revelation on this and explained in 1 Corinthians 15 that Christ had risen from the dead as the First Fruit of a great resurrection harvest and that each one (the righteous and the unrighteous) will be resurrected, each in his proper order!

> *20 But the truth is, Christ is risen from the dead, as the first fruit of a great resurrection harvest of those who have died. 21 For since death came through a man, Adam, it is fitting that the resurrection of the dead has also come through a man, Christ. 22 Even as all who are in Adam die, so also all who are in Christ will be made alive. 23 But each one in his proper order: Christ, the first fruits, then those who belong to Christ in his presence. 1 Corinthians 15:20-23 TPT*

Jesus assured his disciples, that, even while they were standing alive in front of Him: **"You will come alive too!"**

Soon I will leave this world and they will see me no longer, but you will see me, because I will live again, and you will come alive too. John 14:19 TPT

That means, Saints, on that day, when His voice calls us to be resurrected, not all of us will be dead. That is confirmed in his epistle to the congregation of Corinth:

Listen, and I will tell you a divine mystery: not all of us will die, but we will all be transformed. 1 Corinthians 15:51 TPT

I encourage the reader to read 1 Corinthians 15 in the Passion Translation to understand Paul's clear explanation that the first man (Adam) was from the dust of the earth and the second Man (Lord Jehovah) from the realm of Heaven. The first Adam has a race of people just like him and the One sent from Heaven has a race of heavenly people just like Him. So, there are earthly bodies and heavenly bodies. Flesh and blood are not able to inherit God's Kingdom realm, and neither will that which is decaying be able to inherit what is incorruptible. And now Paul is saying that not all of us will die, but we all will be changed and transformed. This will happen when we slip out of this perishable body into the imperishable to receive our new heavenly bodies to inherit the Kingdom of God.

[52] It will happen in an instant—in the twinkling of his eye. For when the last trumpet is sounded, the dead will come back to life. We will be indestructible and we will be transformed. [53] For we will discard our mortal "clothes" and slip into a body that is imperishable. What is mortal now will be exchanged for immortality. [54] And when that which is mortal puts on immortality, and what now decays is exchanged for what will never decay. 1 Corinthians 15:52-54 TPT

THE DIFFERENT HARVESTS

In my search for the truth, I asked the Lord why there is so much confusion about the "**rapture**" of the church. God gave me the answer:

"The mystery is revealed in the harvest!"

Scriptures opened up to reveal the different harvests, as Paul said: "Christ has risen as the First Fruit of a great resurrection harvest", as mentioned above. This clearly indicates a harvest. "But each one in his proper order", meaning not all will be of the same harvest!

[20] But the truth is, Christ is risen from the dead, ***as the first fruit of a great resurrection harvest of those who have died.*** *[21] For since death came through a man, Adam, it is fitting that the resurrection of the dead has also come through a man, Christ. [22] Even as all who are in Adam die, so also all who are in Christ will be made alive. [23] But each one in his proper order: Christ, the first fruits, then those who belong to Christ in his presence. 1 Corinthians 15:20-23 TPT*

If that sounds foreign to you, listen to the rest of Paul's explanation:

> *But when it dies, God gives it a new form, a body to fulfil his purpose, and he sees to it that each seed gets a new body of its own and becomes the plant he designed it to be. 1 Corinthians 15:38 TPT*

Different seeds yield different harvests and that is exactly what John wrote in the Book of Revelation:

> ***The Harvest of the Earth***
>
> ***14*** *I looked and behold—I saw a white cloud, and sitting upon it was one like the Son of Man, wearing a golden crown and holding a sharp sickle.* ***15*** *Another angel came out of the temple, shouting out to the one sitting upon the cloud, "Take your sickle and reap, for the time of reaping the harvest has come and the harvest of the earth is ripe!"* ***16*** *So the one sitting upon the white cloud gave his sickle a mighty swing over the earth and reaped its harvest.*
>
> ***17*** *Then another angel came out of the heavenly temple, and he too had a sharp sickle.* ***18*** *And another angel came out from the altar of incense—the angel with authority over fire. He shouted out with a loud voice to the one who had the sharp sickle, saying, "Take now your sharp sickle and harvest the clusters of the vine of the earth, for its grapes are ripe."*
>
> ***19*** *So the angel gave his sickle a mighty swing over the earth and gathered the grapes from the vine of the earth and threw them into the great winepress of the wrath of God.* ***20*** *And the winepress was trodden outside the city until blood poured out of the winepress as high as the horse's bridle for a distance of one thousand six hundred stadia.*
>
> *Revelation 14:14-20 TPT*

By studying the ancient Jewish tradition of harvests, we can clearly identify three distinct different harvests:

- The Barley-harvest.
- The Wheat-harvest.
- The Wine-harvest.

The **Barley harvest** is those people who come into spiritual maturity first, before others. Barley is harvested by winnowing, which symbolizes this group of people (the "called-out ones" – the Bride of Christ) being harvested under the correction of the Ruach HaKodesh.

Wheat, however, requires a more severe method of harvesting, predominantly because of the hardening of the chaff. In ancient Jewish tradition, wheat was harvested after the Barley harvest, with a tribunal, which is where the word tribulation comes from. The wheat is part of the Body of Christ, but these people have not yet reached spiritual maturity. Henceforth, this group of people needs further correction to be ready to be harvested later.

The final harvest is the **Wine harvest**, which indicates the nation of Israel. A small remnant, who at first will be misled by the false messiah, will survive the great tribulation, and their eyes will be opened to receive their true Messiah, Yashuah HaMashiach. They are the elect, and the angels will gather together the elect from the four winds of the earth.

> *And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Matthew 24:31 KJV*

FOUNDATION

Consider the following foundational concepts:

- When you embrace Yashuah HaMashiach, you will experience life-giving light and you will never again walk in darkness. (John 8:12)
- When you cherish His words and keep them in your heart, you will never experience death. (John 8:51)
- For those who embrace Him and cherish His words and keep them, Yashuah is preparing a place in His Father's house.
- He promises that He will come back to fetch us and that we will forever be with Him to rest.
- That day, when He comes back to fetch us, is the day when His voice will call both the dead in Christ and those who have remained alive on Earth, back to Him.
- Yashuah promised that there would be two resurrections. Firstly, the resurrection of the dead in Christ, who will be resurrected unto eternal life, and secondly, those who have done evil and who will be resurrected unto eternal damnation.
- As Christ has been resurrected from the dead as the First Fruits of a resurrection harvest, likewise, will all people one day be resurrected, **but each one in his appropriate order.**
- Therefore, the doctrine of resurrection points us to different seeds that will bring forth different harvests.
- These harvests will be ready at different seasons and times.

JUDGMENT

According to Hebrews 6, the Doctrine of Christ indicates that eternal judgment will always follow resurrection.

This Biblical truth further gives us information to help us unveil the mystery of the second coming of Christ Jesus, our Messiah – Yashuah HaMashiach.

Judgment follows Resurrection

It is a Biblical principle that God never judges the righteous together with the unrighteous. Only to mention one example: The angels could not destroy the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah unless Lot and his family were removed.

> *"Hurry and take refuge there, for I cannot do anything [to punish Sodom] until you arrive there." For this reason the town was named Zoar (few, small). Genesis 19:22 AMP*

This is a Biblical principle, and the Lord cannot and will never violate His word.

> *God can't break his word. And because* ***his word cannot change****, the promise is likewise unchangeable. Hebrews 6:18 KJV*
>
> ***My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.*** *Psalms 89:34 KJV*

Hebrews explains that if God would violate His word, the whole universe would be destructed. This is powerful, as Yehôvâh Elohim upholds the universe by the power of His word.

> ***…*** *upholding all things by the word of his power. Hebrews 1:3 KJV*

If we truly believe this, then we all can rest assured, because Yashuah HaMashiach will never break His promise to come back for us and He will never judge us (the righteous) along with the unbelievers (the unrighteous).

Studying and understanding the different resurrections and judgments help us to better understand the "snatching away" of the "called-out ones".

The likeness of His Resurrection

Paul explains:

> **5** *For since we are permanently grafted into him to experience a death like his, then we are permanently grafted into him to* ***experience a resurrection like his and the new life that it imparts.*** *Romans 6:5 TPT*

No wonder Paul wrote to the Philippians:

> ***I may know him and the power of his resurrection.*** *Philippians 3:10 KJV*
>
> *Christ's* ***resurrection is the resurrection of the called-out ones!*** *Colossians 3:1 TPT*

THE BEMA SEAT

All the righteous will one day appear before the judgment seat of Christ. This judgment seat that Paul refers to, is the "***Bema Seat***" in Greek.

*For we must all appear before the **judgment seat** {G968 – Bema} of Christ; that every one **may receive the things done in his body**, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. 2 Corinthians 5:10 KJV*

G968 (Strong)

βῆμα

bēma

bay'-ma

From the base of G939; a *step*, that is, *foot breadth*; by implication a *rostrum*, that is, *tribunal:* - judgment-seat, set [foot] on, throne.

The Bema Seat is a platform of reward and not judgment or punishment. Remember, Jesus said those who died in Christ ***(per implication also those who are still alive in Christ, those permanently grafted into Him),*** will be resurrected first unto eternal life. Immediately after this first resurrection, judgment will follow. This judgment is the Bema Seat Judgment, which is when all the righteous will receive their rewards. 2 Corinthians 5:10 is very clear that you will be recompensed for your actions, whether they be good or bad.

The word "recompense" means the following:

- Indemnify, repay, reimburse, pay money to, make reparation to, make restitution to, make amends to.
- **"***She wanted to recompense him in some way."* Reward, pay, payback, *archaic* guerdon.
- *"She still hasn't received much to recompense her loss."* Make up for, compensate for, make amends for, make restitution for, make reparation for, redress, make good, satisfy.

Also, when looking at the meaning of "**bema**", we see that this judgement will take place in front of the throne, as the Passion Translation reveals:

> *10 For one day we will all be* ***openly revealed before Christ on his throne*** *so that each of us will be* ***duly recompensed for our actions done in life,*** *whether good or worthless. 2 Corinthians 5:10 TPT*

PASSING THE TEST

Before we can participate in this first resurrection, we must first pass the test!

> I am in sorrow for the Body of Christ, because many believe that we need a born-again experience only. But our born-again experience is only the starting point for a new life in Christ Jesus.
>
> Jesus explained to Nicodemus that our born-again experience is for us to ***see*** the Kingdom of God. Then, after this, we need to be baptized into Christ. When we come out of the water, we ***enter*** the Kingdom of God. Then we must move through cleansing and purification to become whole and holy to ***inherit*** the Kingdom of God.

How many Christians, sitting in the church, are still captive in sexual immorality, and drunkenness or still hate a brother or sister in Christ?

John explains:

> *Anyone who hates a brother or sister is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life residing in him. 1 John 3:15 NIV*

Scriptures are clear that such a person will **not** inherit the Kingdom of God.

> *Know ye not that the **unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God?** Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. 10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 1 Corinthians 6:9-10 KJV*
>
> *For you may be sure of this, that everyone who is **sexually immoral** or impure, or who is covetous (that is, an idolater), has no inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and God. Ephesians 5:5 ESV*
>
> *But outside are the dogs and the sorcerers and the fornicators and the murderers and the idolaters and whosoever loves and makes a lie. Revelation 22:15 JUB*

Now that we are completely convinced that it is the righteous who will inherit the Kingdom, our next question is: “How do the righteous qualify?”

Paul explains:

> *3 We feel a personal responsibility to continually be thanking God for you, our spiritual family, every time we pray. And we have every reason to do so because **your faith is growing** marvelously beyond measure. **The unselfish love each of you share for one another is increasing and overflowing!***
> *4 We point to you as an example **of unwavering faith** for all the churches of God. We boast about how you continue to **demonstrate unflinching endurance through all the persecutions and painful trials you are experiencing**. 2 Thessalonians 1:3-4 TPT*

Are you part of a spiritual family, a "mishpocha", which means an "entire family network of relatives by blood or marriage and sometimes close friends"?

Is your faith growing beyond measure? Do you share unselfish love, or are you daily walking in conflict with everybody around you?

Do you demonstrate unflinching endurance? Endurance means that you do not show fear or hesitate in the face of dangers or difficulty when going through persecutions and painful trials. Or are you moaning and complaining, while going through your current experiences?

If you truly can say "***yes***" to the above-mentioned, Paul says it will make you worthy to inherit the Kingdom of God!

> [5] ***All of this prove that God's judgment is always perfect and is intended to make you worthy of inheriting the kingdom of God, which is why you are going through these troubles****. 2 Thessalonians 1:5 TPT*

All our trials and persecutions on this earth are tests for each believer to overcome, not only to be set apart from the rest but also to receive the qualification to participate in the first resurrection. When we endure to the end, we will receive the **victor's crown** – our reward waiting for us in the heavens!

We MUST pass the test! James explains:

> *2 My fellow believers, when it seems as though you are facing nothing but difficulties, see it as an invaluable opportunity to experience the greatest joy that you can! 3 For you know that when your faith is tested it stirs up power within you to endure all things. 4 And then as your endurance grows even stronger it will release perfection into every part of your being until there is nothing missing and nothing lacking. James 1:2-4 TPT*
>
> *12 If your faith remains strong, even while surrounded by life's difficulties, you will continue to experience the untold blessings of God! True happiness comes as you pass the test with faith and receive the victorious crown of life promised to every lover of God! James 1:12. TPT*

Paul wrote:

> *24 Isn't it obvious that all runners on the racetrack keep on running to win, but only one receives the **victor's prize**? Yet each one of you must run the race to be victorious. 25 A true athlete will be disciplined in every respect, practicing constant self-control in order to win a laurel wreath that quickly withers. But we run our race to win a victor's crown that will last forever. 26 For that reason, I don't run just for exercise or box like one throwing aimless punches, 27 but I train like a champion athlete. I subdue my body and get it under my control, so that after preaching the good news to others I myself won't be **disqualified**. 1 Corinthians 9:24-27 TPT*

Both Paul and James point us to the **victor's prize**! There is a crown in heaven for you and me IF we endure to the end and IF we remain faithful and pass the test. Paul was very concerned that he might be disqualified from receiving a

reward. He was not concerned to lose his salvation, but to be disqualified from receiving his crown.

As already mentioned, Paul also encourages us to learn from Israel's failures.

Learning from Israel's Failures

1 My dear fellow believers, you need to understand that all of our Jewish ancestors who walked through a wilderness long ago were under the glory cloud and passed through the waters of the sea on both sides.
2 They were all baptized into the cloud of glory, into the fellowship of Moses, and into the sea.
3 They all ate the same heavenly manna 4 and drank water from the same spiritual rock that traveled with them—and that Rock was Christ himself.
5 Yet God was not pleased with most of them, and their dead bodies were scattered around the wilderness.
6 Now, all these things serve as types and pictures for us—lessons that teach us not to fail in the same way by callously craving worthless things
7 and practicing idolatry, as some of them did. For it is written: The people settled into their unrestrained revelry, with feasting and drinking, then they rose up and became wildly out of control!
8 Neither should we commit sexual immorality, as some of them did, which caused the death of twenty-three thousand on a single day. 9 Nor should we ever provoke the Lord, as some of them did by putting him to outrageous tests that resulted in their death from snakebites day after day.
10 And we must not embrace their ways by complaining—grumbling with discontent, as many of them did, and were killed by the destroyer!
11 ***All the tests they endured on their way through the wilderness are a symbolic picture, an example that provides us with a warning so that we can learn through what they experienced. For we live in a***

time when the purpose of all the ages past is now completing its goal within us.

12 So beware if you think it could never happen to you, lest your pride becomes your downfall. 1 Corinthians 10:1-12 TPT

The Book of Jude also warns us:

5 I need to remind you, even though you are familiar with it all, that the Lord Jesus saved his people out of Egypt but subsequently destroyed those who were guilty of unbelief.

6 In the same way, there were heavenly messengers in rebellion who went outside their rightful domain of authority and abandoned their appointed realms. God bound them in everlasting chains and is keeping them in the dark abyss of the netherworld until the judgment of the great day.

7 In a similar way, the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah and nearby towns gave themselves to sexual immorality and the unnatural desire of different flesh. Now they all serve as examples of those who experience the punishment of eternal fire.

10 These people insult anything they don't understand. They behave like irrational beasts by doing whatever they feel like doing. Because they live by their animal instincts, they corrupt themselves and bring about their own destruction. 11 How terrible it is for them! For they have followed in the steps of Cain. They have abandoned themselves to Balaam's error because of their greedy pursuit of financial gain. And since they have rebelled like Korah rebelled, they will experience the same fate of Korah and likewise perish. Jude:5-11 TPT

We find the story of Korah in the Book of Numbers.

Numbers 16:1–40 indicates that Korah rebelled against Moses, along with 249 co-conspirators. They were punished for their rebellion when God sent fire from heaven to consume all 250 of them. Korah's Reubenite accomplices, Dathan and Abiram, were also punished, when God caused the ground to split open beneath their feet, swallowing them, their families, anyone associated with Korah, and all their possessions. Furthermore, the Israelites who did not like what had happened to Korah, Dathan and Abiram and their families, objected to Moses, and God then commanded Moses to depart from the multitude. God then smote 14,700 men with a plague as punishment for objecting to Korah's destruction.

Remember Hebrews 3 and 4, where the Israelites serve as an example for us. They did not enter their promised land, because of the hardening of their hearts, unbelief and rebellion.

COUNTED WORTHY

The Lord commanded us to pray that we will be counted worthy. Part of the test is to wait patiently for the soon return of our Lord, Jesus Christ, the Messiah – Yashuah HaMashiach.

> ***7*** *Meanwhile, brothers and sisters, we must be patient and filled with expectation as we wait for the appearing of the Lord. Think about the farmer who has to patiently wait for the earth's harvest as it ripens because of the early and latter rains.* ***8*** *So you also keep your hopes high and be patient, for the presence of the Lord is drawing closer. James 5:7-8 TPT*

The Sadducees was a religious group that denied the resurrection of the dead. In the Gospel of Luke, Chapter 20, they came to Jesus, asking Him about a wife who had seven husbands, who had all died. They wanted to know to whom she would be married in Heaven. Jesus explained to them that those who are worthy of the resurrection from the dead into glory, will become immortal, just like the angels in heaven.

> *34 Jesus replied, "**Marriage is for the sons of this world only.***
>
> *35–36 But those **who are worthy of the resurrection** from the dead into glory become immortal, like the angels, who never die nor marry. When the dead come to life again, they will be sons of God's life—the sons of the resurrection. 37 In fact, it was Moses who taught the resurrection of the dead when he wrote of the Lord God who was at the burning bush and described him as 'the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.' 38 Don't you agree that God is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living? For in his eyes, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob are alive forevermore. He must be the God who raises the dead." Luke 20:34-38 KJV*

According to Paul, we are worthy to inherit the Kingdom of God when we persevere and endure to the very end (2 Thessalonians 1). Combining the words of Jesus with this principle we can indeed believe and expect that there remains for us a rest and a victorious crown! This heavenly crown awaits those whose faith grows marvellously beyond measure, those who share an unselfish love for one another, and those who stand in unwavering faith and demonstrate unflinching endurance throughout all persecutions and painful trials. We should realize that our faith is being tested and we should choose to remain strong, even while surrounded by life's difficulties.

Believe and expect that there indeed remains a rest for us and that we will receive the victor's crown! Run the race to win! Run the race to be victorious, to win the victor's crown that will last forever!

Those who never give in, whose hearts never grow cold and who never reject the love of the truth, will be worthy of the resurrection of the dead!

The Lord commands us:

> *36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man* ***(at the Bema Seat Judgment)*** *Luke 21:36 KJV (Emphasis is mine.)*

Luke also warns us:

> *34 Be careful that you never allow your hearts to grow cold. Remain passionate and free from anxiety and the worries of this life. Then you will not be caught off guard by what happens. Don't let me come and find you drunk or careless in living like everyone else.*
>
> ***35*** *For that day will come as a shocking surprise to all, like a downpour that drenches everyone, catching many unaware and un-prepared.* ***36 Keep a constant watch over your soul,*** *and pray for the courage and grace to prevail over these things that are destined to occur and that you will stand before the presence of the Son of Man with a clear conscience. Luke 21:34-36 TPT*

PURIFICATION

Scriptures indicate that the resurrection is about our transformation. We will be changed from mortal to immortal when we slip out of these earthly bodies to receive our new glorified bodies. John shares the following with us:

> *Dear friends, we are now God's children,* ***but what we will be like has not been revealed yet.*** *We know that when the Messiah is revealed,* ***we will be like him****, because we will see him as he is. 1 John 3:2 ISV*

Paul says that not all of us will die, **but we will all be transformed** and changed. (1 Corinthians 15:51)

John says it is not yet revealed what we will be like when we change, but one thing is clear – we will be like the Messiah! (1 John 3:2) This is huge!

> *52 It will happen in an instant—in the twinkling of his eye. For when the last trumpet is sounded, the dead will come back to life. We will be indestructible and we will be transformed. 53 For we will discard our mortal "clothes" and slip into a body that is imperishable. What is mortal now will be exchanged for immortality. 54 And when that which is mortal puts on immortality, and what now decays is exchanged for what will never decay, then the Scripture will be fulfilled that says:*
>
> *Death is swallowed up by a triumphant victory! 55 So death, tell me, where is your victory? Tell me death, where is your sting? 1 Corinthians 15:52-55*

We will overcome the last enemy – death! We will be like Jesus, in an instant, in a twinkling of the eye! We will receive our glorified bodies when we meet Him in the air.

John continues:

> *3 And all who focus their hope on him will always be **purifying themselves**, just as Jesus is pure. 1 John 3:3 TPT*

Throughout the Bible, we find God's commandment that we need to be **pure**, for He is pure.

> *So, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. 2 Corinthians 7:1*

My dear Friend, Jesus *"gave Himself for us, that He might redeem us from all iniquity, and **purify** unto Himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works." Titus 2:14 KJV*

From the above-mentioned scriptures, it is clear that the righteous will appear before the throne in Heaven, for judgment. This will be the Bema Seat Judgment.

- It will be a platform of reward.
- The righteous will receive their reward, whether it was good or bad.

The remaining question here is: WHEN will this happen?

Let us first look at the four other judgments mentioned in the Bible. After studying when these judgements will take place, we will also find the answer to **when** the Bema Seat Judgment will take place.

JUDGMENT OF THE EARTH

Enoch, the seventh descendant from Adam, already saw the judgment of the unrighteous. His vision further confirms that the righteous will be in Heaven, before the throne, in front of the Bema Seat Judgment, receiving their rewards.

> ***Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,*** *15* ***To execute judgment upon all*** *and to convict each one of them for their ungodly deeds and for all the terrible words that ungodly sinners have spoken against him. Jude:14-15 KJV*

Jude clearly indicates judgment of the ungodly deeds. This is the judgment of the earth.

A footnote to bring more clarity to the reader:

- *John saw thrones, and those who sat on them were given judgment. (Revelation 20:4)*
- *This is the Barley Harvest, which will be part of the "**snatching away**". They, who will be alive during the resurrection of the dead, will be caught up in the clouds to meet the Messiah for the marriage ceremony.*
- *John also saw the souls of them who were beheaded, because they witnessed of Jesus. They are part of the Wheat Harvest. They had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had they received his mark upon their foreheads or in their hands, and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.*
- *Both groups will be part of the thousands of saints descending with Christ to rule and reign during the Millennial Reign.*

Listen to what Jude says about the people on the earth, who will be judged:

> ***These people are always complaining and never satisfied—finding fault with everyone. They follow their own evil desires and their mouths speak scandalous things. They enjoy using seductive flattery to manipulate others. Jude:16 TPT***

Satan bound for a thousand years

Revelation 20 gives us information about the judgment of the earth. Remember, at this stage satan would have been thrown down unto the earth already.

> *And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child. Revelation 12:13*

John saw an angel coming down from Heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand to lay hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the devil, satan himself, and bound him a thousand years. (Revelation 20:1-2).

John is clear that the rest of the dead, referring to the unrighteous, lived not again until the thousand years were finished.

> *This is the second resurrection. [6] Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the FIRST resurrection; on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. Revelation 20:5-6 KJV*

Satan will be released after the thousand years, to deceive the nations again. That will be the final Gog and Magog battle and he will finally be destroyed, after which he will be thrown into the lake of fire for eternity.

Antichrist and the false prophet

The Antichrist and the false prophet will also be taken directly into the lake of fire after the 7-Year Tribulation. (Revelation 20:10)

Sheep and Goats

The Gospel of Matthew, Chapter 24, clearly mentions that, immediately after the tribulation, the Son of Man will appear in the heavens. During a private meeting on the Mount of Olives, Jesus explained to four of his disciples, John, Peter, James and Andrew what the sign for the coming of the Son of Man will be. (Mark 13)

> *Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:* [30] *And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.* [31]***And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.*** *Matthew 24:29-31 KJV*

Jesus explains that his angels will gather together his elect, which is Israel, from the four winds, and He shall separate the nations, just as a shepherd would separate sheep from the goats. The goats (the unrighteous) will go directly into the lake of fire.

And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: [33] And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. [34] Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. Matthew 25:32-34 KJV

The importance of serving our brothers and sisters is a very serious matter:

[41] Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:
[42] For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:
[43] I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.
[44] Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?
[45] Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.
[46] And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal. Matthew 25:41-46 KJV

Considering the sheep on his right:

*Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, **inherit the kingdom** prepared for you from the foundation of the world. Matthew 25:34 KJV*

GREAT WHITE THRONE

There remains another resurrection and final judgment at the end of the thousand-year reign. That is what Revelation refers to as the Great White Throne Judgment.

> *And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. 14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. 15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire. Revelation 20:11-15 KJV*

The White Throne Judgment is for the judgment of the dead. They are the unrighteous, those who have never received the Messiah as their Saviour. It also refers to the second death, which implies that this is a second resurrection. It confirms what John wrote in the same chapter:

> ***But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished**. This is the first resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. Revelation 20:5-6 KJV*

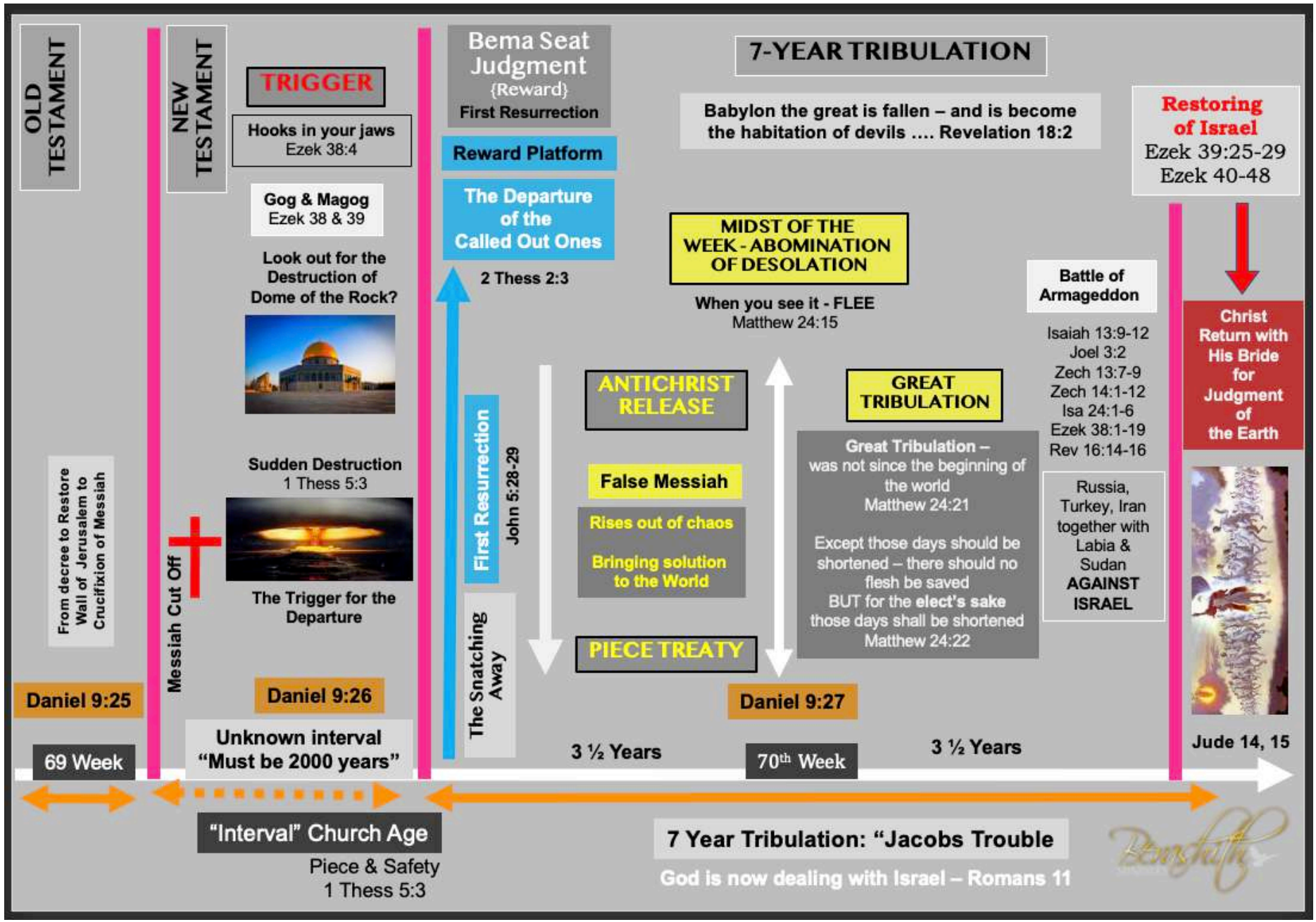
This judgment clearly takes place at the end of the Millennial Reign.

- The White Throne Judgment is for the unrighteous.
- The fact that Revelation 20:14 mentions this as the second death, means that this is the final judgment for the wicked and they are all destined for the lake of fire.
- Therefore, blessed and holy are those who participate in the first resurrection.
- Those who are worthy of the first resurrection will not be influenced by the second death. The second death will have no power over them. They have already overcome the last enemy! "Death, where is your sting?"

The next two figures outlay the timeline of these events. Daniel indicated that from the decree to restore the wall of Jerusalem up to the date of the Messiah's death, would be 69 weeks. After the death of the Messiah, Daniel saw an indefinite interval that he did not understand. As time passed, and knowledge increased, we now know that this interval is the "church age" for the Gentiles to come unto salvation. The disciples were constantly bombarding the Messiah with this single question of when this age would end and when He would restore Israel. As we discussed previously, Yashuah fully answered this question in a private meeting with four disciples on the Mount of Olives. He made it very clear that, when the Gospel will have been preached to all the Nations, the end will be. Yashuah will return for His Ecclesia, His "called-out ones", to be with Him where He is. In this event, His feet will not touch the earth.

This event will be followed by the release of the Antichrist, who will rule and reign for seven years on Earth. Yashuah points back to Daniel 9:27, that, when Israel would see the abomination of desolation, they should flee to the

mountains. That brings us to the mid-point of the 7-Year Tribulation, which Yashuah referred to as the “Great Tribulation”. If He, Yashuah, was not to intervene with this persecution of the saints by the Antichrist, no flesh would be saved. Hence, Christ, with all the angels and His Bride, will return to judge the earth. This time His feet will touch the earth and He will establish an everlasting Kingdom, with its head courters in Jerusalem.

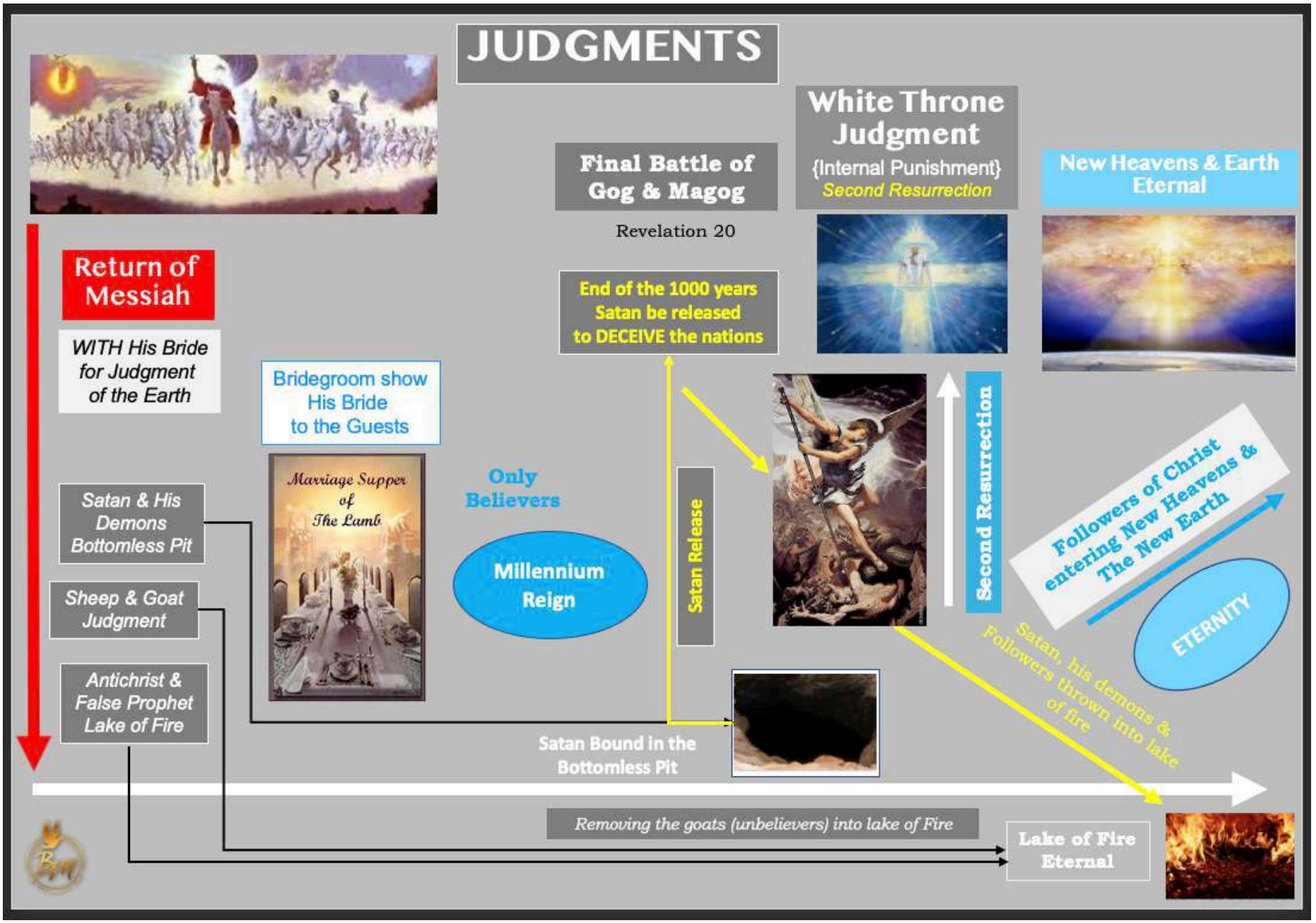

OLD TESTAMENT
NEW TESTAMENT
TRIGGER
Hooks in your jaws
Ezek 38:4
Gog & Magog
Ezek 38 & 39
Look out for the Destruction of Dome of the Rock?
Sudden Destruction
1 Thess 5:3
The Trigger for the Departure
From decree to Restore Wall of Jerusalem to Crucifixion of Messiah
Messiah Cut Off
Daniel 9:25
Daniel 9:26
Unknown interval
"Must be 2000 years"
69 Week
"Interval" Church Age
Piece & Safety
1 Thess 5:3
Bema Seat Judgment
{Reward}
First Resurrection
Reward Platform
The Departure of the Called Out Ones
2 Thess 2:3
First Resurrection
John 5:28-29
The Snatching Away
7-YEAR TRIBULATION
Babylon the great is fallen – and is become the habitation of devils .... Revelation 18:2
MIDST OF THE WEEK - ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION
When you see it - FLEE
Matthew 24:15
ANTICHRIST RELEASE
False Messiah
Rises out of chaos
Bringing solution to the World
PIECE TREATY
3 ½ Years
Daniel 9:27
70th Week
GREAT TRIBULATION
Great Tribulation – was not since the beginning of the world
Matthew 24:21
Except those days should be shortened – there should no flesh be saved
BUT for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened
Matthew 24:22
3 ½ Years
Battle of Armageddon
Isaiah 13:9-12
Joel 3:2
Zech 13:7-9
Zech 14:1-12
Isa 24:1-6
Ezek 38:1-19
Rev 16:14-16
Russia, Turkey, Iran together with Labia & Sudan AGAINST ISRAEL
Restoring of Israel
Ezek 39:25-29
Ezek 40-48
Christ Return with His Bride for Judgment of the Earth
Jude 14, 15
7 Year Tribulation: "Jacobs Trouble
God is now dealing with Israel – Romans 11

The coming of the Messiah for His church, and His second coming for Israel, are two different events. The Antichrist and the false prophet will immediately be thrown into the lake of fire. Satan and his demons will go into the bottomless pit. The angels will gather the elect, which is Israel, from the four corners of the earth. Sheep and goats will be separated, sheep on His right hand and goats on His left. The goats refer to the unrighteous. They will immediately be thrown into the lake of fire. Only the righteous (the sheep) will enter the Millennial Reign.

> *And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: 33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. Matthew 25:32-34 KJV*

It is my understanding that the Marriage Supper of the Lamb will follow this event, and we will rule and reign with Christ during the Millennial Reign. Unfortunately, satan will be released after the Millennial Reign to deceive the nations once again. That will be the final Gog and Magog war (Revelation 20). Christ will destroy satan and his followers and they all will go into the lake of fire for eternity.

The White Throne Judgment will take place, which is the second death. The dead, those who did not accept the Messiah, will be raised to appear before the White Throne Judgment Seat of Christ. This is a death sentence. They all will go to eternal punishment into the lake of fire. This is when the earth and the heavens will roll up and a new earth and a new heaven will appear, after which we will be with the Lord forever and ever!!


JUDGMENTS
Return of Messiah
WITH His Bride for Judgment of the Earth
Bridegroom show His Bride to the Guests
Marriage Supper of The Lamb
Satan & His Demons Bottomless Pit
Sheep & Goat Judgment
Antichrist & False Prophet Lake of Fire
Only Believers
Millennium Reign
Final Battle of Gog & Magog
Revelation 20
End of the 1000 years Satan be released to DECEIVE the nations
Satan Release
Satan Bound in the Bottomless Pit
White Throne Judgment
{Internal Punishment}
Second Resurrection
Second Resurrection
New Heavens & Earth Eternal
Followers of Christ entering New Heavens & The New Earth
ETERNITY
Satan, his demons & Followers thrown into lake of fire
Removing the goats (unbelievers) into lake of Fire
Lake of Fire Eternal

WHEN WILL THIS HAPPEN?

The Mount Olives Private Meeting

Having laid down this foundation, we can now return to the question: When will all of this take place? Four disciples, in a private meeting with Jesus on the Mount of Olives, asked Him this question. This was a question often asked by his disciples.

> ***Every time they were gathered together, they asked Jesus, "Lord, is it the time now for you to free Israel and restore our kingdom?" Acts 1:6 TPT***

They expected that the Messiah would free Israel and restore His Kingdom on Earth. When they gathered together with Jesus, they often confronted Him with this question.

> *And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately, 4 Tell us, when shall these things be? And what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled? Mark 13:3-4 KJV*

They wanted to know **when** the end of this age would be and what the sign of His coming would be. In Matthew 24, Jesus gave a detailed answer, explaining everything to the four disciples.

> ***Let the reader take note that a specific English or Afrikaans word in the Bible may not necessarily express the original meaning intended in Greek or Aramaic.***

The phrase "**end of the world**" in Matthew 24:3 is "**aiōn**" in Greek. It indicates the end of a dispensation, a period of time. Hence, this is NOT the end of the WORLD as many wrongly preach or teach. The end of the world, burning with

brimstone and fire, will only occur at the end of the Millennial Reign, as Peter describes. Only then will a new heaven and a new earth be created for us.

G165 (Strong)

αἰών

aiōn

ahee-ohn'

From the same as G104; properly an *age*; by extension *perpetuity* **(**also past); by implication the *world*; specifically (Jewish) a Messianic period (present or future): - age, course, eternal, (for) ever (-more), [n-]ever, (beginning of the, while the) world (began, without end). Compare G5550.

Not only did Jesus give them this sign, but He also gave them many signs. These signs are not the end yet, but they are all birth pains, as we reach the end of this age. Throughout the Bible, we find various dispensations that God took humanity through to steward the earth, according to specific rules and regulations. *{For more information on this topic, please download my book "Dispensation" from the website, under the Product Menu.}*

When Jesus was crucified on the cross, a new dispensation of grace started. The question was **when** this dispensation of grace would end.

In a nutshell, Jesus mentioned the following signs:

1. **Deception**

Take heed that no man deceive you

Matthew 24:4

- As we get closer to the end of this dispensation, deception will be at such a level that many will be confused.

2. Wars

And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars

Matthew 24:6

- Note that Jesus did not say we will go through wars, but rather that we will be overwhelmed by rumours of wars.

3. Famine, Pestilences and Earthquakes

For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in diverse places.

Matthew 24:7

- Today, with the current Coronavirus epidemic on planet Earth, (2020 onwards) this verse has a new meaning and understanding for the reader.
- Berashith Ministry specializes in the spiritual roots of sicknesses and diseases in people's lives. There is a root for all these pestilences and diseases.
- Read Deuteronomy 28:1-14 to see that the Lord foretold that, when we obey his instructions, we will receive a blessed life.
- From verse 15 to verse 68, on the other hand, the Lord clearly indicates that, if we do not obey His instructions, curses will follow.
- Nations approving of abortions and same-sex marriages are an abomination in the eyes of our Lord. Hence, plagues, not even written down in the Bible, will come upon the earth.

Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

Deuteronomy 28:61 KJV

- The only way to deal with these plagues, sicknesses and pestilences is to return to our First Love, Yashuah HaMashiach.

4. Worldwide Persecution

Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

Matthew 24:9 KJV

- Over the past 2000 years, many saints were put to death, because of their faith in Christ Jesus.
- Paul wrote: "*From now on, let no one bring me trouble or criticism, for I am carrying the very scars of our Lord Jesus in my body." Galatians 6:17 TPT*
- We have reached the point where the world hates Christianity. Freedom of speech and freedom of religion is a privilege rendered to the world. For Christians, it is slowly passing away and before long we will be told who and what to worship.

5. Love shall wax cold

And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another. 11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. 12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

Matthew 24:10-12 KJV

- It is very sad that, in the Body of Christ, there will be false prophets. Even family members will betray and hate one another.
- The love for one another shall wax cold.

- We already see this happening. Each one lives only for himself and does not care anymore about the needs of his brother.

Jesus says: *"He that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved."*
Matthew 24:13 KJV
Only those who endure will inherit the Kingdom of God. That is why Paul says in 1 Corinthians 9:27 that he himself may be disqualified.

Let me encourage you to endure to the end! Our precious reward is waiting for us in heaven and we will be compensated for all our trials and persecutions!

Paul wore scars on his body as proof of his trials and persecution. Do you have scars to show?

6. Preaching the Gospel

And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.
Matthew 24:14 KJV

- All the above-mentioned signs are like billboards on the side of the road, indicating how far from our destination we are.
- But finally, when you see this sign, that the gospel has been preached to all nations, this age will end.
- Today, my Friend, with modern technology and social media, all people, if they choose to, will have access to the Gospel.
- We are indeed at the end of this age.

Interestingly enough, Jesus did not stop here. This confirms it is not the end of the world, as many wrongly believe. This is only the end of this age, the dispensation of the church. Jesus continues to give his four disciples even deeper insight, by referring to the Book of Daniel:

> *When ye therefore shall see the* ***abomination of desolation,*** *spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand: [15] Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains*
>
> *Matthew 24:14-15 KJV*

THE DANIEL 9 PROPHECY

As knowledge increases (Daniel 12:4), the Daniel 9 prophecy becomes clearer. I believe that this prophecy has many angles and therefore can mean many things. Since I highlighted the main issues in Matthew 24, I will also give a summary of the Daniel 9 prophecy, which Jesus referred to on the Mount of Olives.

Daniel spoke of a seventy-week prophecy in Chapter 9. We will look at the Jubilee Bible Translation, as it is translated into more understandable English, in comparison to the original King James Version.

The Seventy Weeks (JUB)

> ***[24] Seventy weeks are determined*** *[Heb. Cut] upon thy people and upon thy holy city to* ***finish the prevarication*** *and to conclude the sin and to make reconciliation for iniquity and to bring in everlasting righteousness and seal the vision and the prophecy, and to anoint the Holy of Holies.*
>
> *[25] Know therefore and understand that from the going forth of the word to cause the people to return and to build Jerusalem unto the*

Anointed Heb. Messiah] Prince, there shall be ***seven weeks, and sixty-two weeks,*** *while the street shall be built again and the wall, even in troublous times.*

26 *And after the* ***sixty-two weeks the Anointed One*** *Heb. Messiah] shall be* ***killed and shall have nothing****: (and the ruling people that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; whose end shall be as a flood, until at the end of the war it shall be cut off with desolation).*

27 *In* ***one week (they are now seventy) he shall confirm the covenant by many:*** *and at the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and because of the many* ***abominations, desolation shall come,*** *even until complete destruction shall be poured out upon the abominable people.* ***Daniel 9:24-27 JUB***

In Matthew 24 Jesus refers to the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel. For many years I have found these words difficult to understand. I believe most of the readers have the same experience. So, let us determine the meaning of this abomination of desolation.

Matthew 24:14 reads like this in the following translations:

(ASV) *When therefore ye see the* ***abomination of desolation****, which was spoken of through Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (let him that readeth understand),*

(GNB) *"You will see* ***'The Awful Horror'*** *of which the prophet Daniel spoke. It will be standing in the holy place." (Note to the reader: understand what this means!)*

(ISV) *"So when you see the* ***destructive desecration****, mentioned by the prophet Daniel, standing in the Holy Place (let the reader take note),*

(TPT) *"When you witness what Daniel prophesied,* ***'the disgusting destroyer,'*** *taking its stand in the Holy Place [let the reader learn],*

From these translations, it is clear that it refers to something destructive and disgusting. The key passages in Daniel, which mention the term "abomination of desolation", are: Daniel 9:27, Daniel 11:31 and Daniel 12:11. This is a technical term, which means that it has a precise and consistent meaning in all three passages. The phrase refers to an act of abomination, something unclean, that enters, in this case, the Temple.

> *And he shall make a strong covenant with many for one week, and for half of the week he shall put an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of abominations shall come one who makes desolate, until the decreed end is poured out on the desolator. Daniel 9:27 ES*
>
> *Forces from him shall appear and profane the temple and fortress, and shall take away the regular burnt offering. And they shall set up the abomination that makes desolate. Daniel 11:31 ESV*
>
> *And from the time that the regular burnt offering is taken away and the abomination that makes desolate is set up, there shall be 1,290 days. Daniel 12:11 KJV*

In Strong's Dictionary, the word **"abomination"** refers to **idolatry**. This brings new insight into the Daniel 9 prophecy.

Abomination

G946 (Strong)

βδέλυγμα

bdelugma

bdel'-oog-mah

From G948; a *detestation*, that is, (specifically) *idolatry:* - abomination.

- An abomination is normally a great sin, commonly worthy of death. Readers immersed in current debates about sexual ethics, may, at first, think of an abomination as a sexual sin.
- Indeed, Scripture calls sexual sins like adultery, homosexuality, and bestiality, abominations (e.g., Leviticus 18:22, 29-30).
- But more often, throughout the Bible, abomination refers to major covenant violations, especially idolatry (in Deuteronomy alone, see 7:25, 13:6-16, 17:2-5, 18:9-12, 27:15, 32:16).
- In the historical books, abomination always describes idolatry, often with child sacrifice (1 Kings 11:7, 2 Kings 23:13).
- Abomination also refers to idolatry in the books of the prophets, including Daniel 9 and 11 (Daniel uses "***siqqus"***, a term that always appears in connection with idolatry).
- In the Old Testament, the word translated as "abomination", is "***shiqquwts"***. The Hebrew root for abomination is "squats", which means 'to be filthy,' 'to loath,' 'to abhor'" ("Abomination of Desolation," International Standard Bible Encyclopedia).
- It is most often used to describe idolatrous worship practices, especially those most offensive to a sense of decency and morality.
- The New Testament equivalent is "***bdelygma"***, which means "a foul thing (loathsome on account of its stench), a detestable thing" (Thayer's Greek Lexicon).

We conclude that an abomination is something abhorrent and detestable to God and His people.

Desolation

G2050 (Strong)

ἐρήμωσις

erēmōsis

er-ay'-mo-sis

From G2049; *despoliation:* - desolation.

- In the Old Testament, the word translated as "desolation" (or "that which makes desolate") is ***"shamem"***, and means "to destroy, lay waste, devastate; to be astonished … something so horrible that it can leave a person speechless" (The Complete Word Study Old Testament, p. 2376).
- In the New Testament, the word is ***"erēmōsis"*** and essentially means the same – "a making desolate" (Thayer's Greek Lexicon).

Thus, biblically, desolation involves destroying and desecrating and leaving something in such a horrible condition that an onlooker will be left speechless.

When we combine these two terms, we learn that Daniel and Jesus were describing a **foul and abhorrent thing that will desecrate and devastate an area within the city of Jerusalem.** Jesus described this thing as "**standing in the holy plac**e". So, this refers to a detestable thing that will be erected, or established, in the holy place, the place where priestly sacrifices were carried out, and will be carried out in future.

But what exactly does the abomination of desolation refer to?

- When we study this topic, we learn that this phrase doesn't refer to one single event.
- It refers to multiple events. Biblical prophecies sometimes have more than one fulfilment – a partial fulfilment and a final fulfilment.
- This is sometimes called prophetic duality.
- The abomination of desolation has three fulfilments – two in the past and one in the future.

First Fulfillment

The first fulfilment of the Daniel Prophecy occurred in 168/167 BC, during the rule of the eighth Seleucid king, Antiochus IV. He was better known in history as Antiochus Epiphanes (Greek for "manifestation of god"). Daniel 11:31 states that armed forces will arise from his midst, and they'll desecrate the fortified Sanctuary, abolish the daily sacrifice, and establish the destructive desecration. It is also well documented in the apocryphal books of Maccabees 1 and 2.

Antiochus oppressed the Jewish people in several ways:

- In 167 B.C he erected an altar to the Greek god, Zeus, in the middle of the Israelite temple, and sacrificed a pig there. Both items were strictly forbidden in Jewish law.
- He regarded himself as Zeus, a manifestation of a god, and thus wanted Israel to worship him, foreshadowing what the Antichrist will do, namely to force everyone to worship a false god.
- He outlawed circumcision under the penalty of death and forced the Jews to sacrifice to the Greek gods.

- He killed a great many of the Jews and sold many into slavery when they protested against his abomination of desolation.

All of these partly fulfilled Daniel's prophecy. These acts were loathsome, abhorrent and detestable to the Jewish people and were the first fulfilment of the abomination of desolation.

Second Fulfillment

A second fulfilment of the abomination of desolation occurred in A.D. 70 when Roman armies, under Titus, sacked the city of Jerusalem

> ***But he told them, "You see all these things, don't you? I tell you with certainty, there isn't a single stone here that will be left standing on top of another. They will all be torn down. Matthew 24:2***

- In the process, Titus' forces destroyed the temple and the altar. It has not been rebuilt to this day.
- Luke 21:20 identifies Jerusalem as being "surrounded by armies", before its desolation in A.D. 70.

This event also appears to be the forerunner of a similar event that will happen shortly, before the return of Christ.

Let us keep it short and compact for this book. Daniel referred to 69 weeks before the Messiah would be cut off. "Cut off" means to be put to death. Adding 69 weeks to 445 BC, when the commandment was given by Artaxerxes to restore the Walls of Jerusalem in the Book of Nehemiah, was exactly the date

when Jesus rode into Jerusalem on a donkey for His day of crucifixion. The mathematical operation is done as follows:

When we multiply 69 prophetic weeks by 7, for prophetic years, times 360 days in the Jewish Calendar, we get 173 880 days. According to Bible Scholars, Artaxerxes gave the decree to restore Jerusalem on March 14, 445 BC. Adding these 173 880 days, we come to April 6, 32 AD – the day of crucifixion.

Take Note:

There are various opinions and calculations for the crucifixion dates of Christ. I do not claim at all that 32 AD is the date of the crucifixion, as our timeline is so distorted that it makes it impossible to mention any date with 100% certainty.

Let the reader take note that there were three other decrees made.

Cyrus made a decree in 537 BC, in the Book of Ezra, Chapter 1. Another was made by **Darius,** in the Book of Ezra, Chapter 6 and a third by **Artaxerxes** in 458 BC, also in the Book of Ezra, Chapter˜ 7. These three decrees were made for the restoration of the Temple and not, as Daniel referred to, for the restoration of Jerusalem. Only the Book of Nehemiah gives reference to the decree for the restoration of Jerusalem.

As two events have already come into fulfilment, there can be no doubt that the third event will occur in future. Daniel 9:24 speaks of the 70th week:

> *Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness. Daniel 9:27 KJV*

After 70 weeks, the Messiah will finish the transgression, make an end of sin and bring everlasting righteousness. When Jesus returns with His saints, after the 7-Year Tribulation, He will finish the transgression by binding satan in the bottomless pit. He will make an end of sin and only the righteous will go into the Millennial Reign. This is profound!

What is this 70th week then?

After 69 weeks, the Messiah would be put to death, Daniel prophesied. Then there would be a "***pause***", so to speak, a period Daniel did not understand, before the 70th week could start.

That "pause" is the dispensation of the church age. In the Old Testament, it was hidden from Israel that the Gentiles would also have a period to become people of the Messiah, grafted in as wild olives into the Olive Tree (Romans 11). The end of this dispensation is a mystery that no one knows the hour or the day of, only the Father!

But Jesus gave us signs to know when the end would be here.

Jesus is speaking to Jews on the Mount of Olives and this prophecy of Daniel 9 is also for the Nation of Israel. Very important to understand that this prophecy is about Jacob's trouble. Daniel was reading through the Book of Jeremiah when Gabriel visited him with the following message.

Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it. Jeremiah 30:7 KJV

Many scholars do not distinguish between the Nation of Israel and the "called-out ones". We must keep these two corporate groups of people separate, as God has different purposes for them. Neglecting to do so, brings confusion to the Body of Christ. The reason for this is that pastors are not exposed to Israelology during their studies. Israelology is the theological study specifically focused on what the Bible teaches about Israel and about Israel being God's instrument.

A Prince

Daniel 9 mentioned a "***prince***" coming from a people that would destroy the city (Jerusalem) and the sanctuary after the Messiah has been put to death. After Jesus was crucified, the Romans, under the leadership of Titus, came into Jerusalem and destroyed the city and the temple, literally not leaving one stone upon another. Most theologians agree that the prince, who was spoken of, is the **Antichrist**.

This is confirmed in the New Testament in two separate passages, which also provide the last pieces of the puzzle as to what the actual act of the abomination of desolation is. In his letter to the Thessalonians, the Apostle Paul describes the end time tribulation period and gives his readers an interesting sign of that period, concerning the Antichrist and the blasphemy he commits:

> *Let no one in any way deceive you, for* ***it will not come*** *unless the apostasy comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction,* [4] *who opposes and* ***exalts himself above every so-called god or object of worship,*** *so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, displaying himself as being God. 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4, NASB (Emphasis added).*

This agrees perfectly with Jesus' statement about the abomination being in the holy place of God and being a specific individual, as described by Daniel.

Finally, in Revelation 13:5, the Apostle John describes the Antichrist and the time given him to rule, which is 42 months. This agrees with Daniel 9:27, which says the Antichrist will break his treaty with Israel in the middle of the 7-Year Tribulation period, and it also matches up with Daniel 12:11 that there will be 1,290 days (approximately 3.5 years) before the abomination of desolation occurs. John also explains that an image of the Antichrist will be constructed and those on the earth will be forced to worship it:

> [14] *And by the signs that it* [the false prophet] *is allowed to work in the presence of the beast* [the Antichrist] *it deceives those who dwell on earth, telling them to make an image for the beast that was wounded by the sword and yet lived.* [15] *And it was allowed to give breath to the image of the beast, so that the image of the beast might even speak and might cause those who would not worship the image of the beast to be slain. Revelation 13:14-15 ESV*

It is possible that this image could be set up in God's rebuilt temple in Jerusalem, rather than the Antichrist seated there in person.

So, by allowing Scripture to interpret Scripture, we find that a reasonable answer to the question of what the abomination of desolation is, could be:

- That it will be the Antichrist, three and a half years into his reign, taking a place in God's rebuilt temple in Jerusalem and proclaiming to the world that he is God and must be worshipped as such.
- When this occurs, the real Creator will respond to the challenge and will ultimately and eternally destroy the Antichrist (Revelation 19:20).

Future Fulfillment of the abomination of desolation

When Jesus spoke about the "abomination of desolation", He was speaking in the context of a discussion about the "**end of the age**" (Matthew 24:3-14).

- *Therefore when you see the ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (let the reader understand), [16] then those who are in Judea must flee to the mountains. Matthew 24:15-16 NASB*

So here we see another fulfilment of the abomination of desolation to occur in the future.

- We should note that Daniel 12:11, which mentions this abomination of desolation being set up, also states that the daily sacrifices will be taken away.
- Since the Jews are not currently offering any daily sacrifices in Jerusalem, this means that daily sacrifices will be re-established at some point in the future. For sacrifices to be offered, an altar must first be constructed.

Students of Bible prophecy are watching out for the reestablishment of Jewish sacrifices in Jerusalem. For this event to occur many believe that the 3rd Temple must first be erected.

What this end-time fulfilment of this "abomination that makes desolate" will be, is not yet clear. It will be something established in Jerusalem that is abhorrent to God. The apostle Paul wrote about a future leader called "the man of sin," who "*opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God or that is worshipped, so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."* 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4

The Book of Revelation reveals a future political figure called the ***"beast",*** who would be allied with a religious figure, known as the "***false prophet"***. Together, they will invade Jerusalem and control the city, until Christ returns and overthrows them. This beast and false prophet will likely be responsible for setting up the future abomination of desolation.

Jesus warns the Jewish people, specifically those in Judea, to flee to the mountains when they see this abomination. As we shall see, this signals that the Great Tribulation, the unprecedented three-and-a-half-year period of global war and suffering, is about to begin.

The phrase served as a technical reference to the introduction of "an idolatrous image or an act of pagan sacrilege (violation or misuse of what is regarded as sacred) within the Sanctuary, that produces the highest level of a ceremonial impurity and temple profanation."

THE TRIGGER POINT

I found two trigger points in the Bible. First, Jesus mentioned to His four disciples on the Mount of Olives, that when they would see this abomination of desolation, those in Judea should flee into the mountains.

> *When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand): [16] Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains.*
> *Matthew 24:15-16 KJV*

1. Abomination of Desolation

Only those in Jerusalem can flee to the mountains. It is a sign for the nations of Israel. Daniel 9 is clear that, in the middle of the 7-Year tribulation, this person, the Prince, the Antichrist, will break the covenant he made with the people. This is the turning point of everything – Israel will at first believe that he is their Messiah, who came to free them and to establish His Kingdom in Jerusalem. In the middle of the seven years, when he breaks his covenant and tries to put them to death, they should flee to the mountains. Many believe it will be in the area of Petra, where the Lord will supernaturally look after them.

2. The Falling Away

There is also another trigger that we, as the "called-out ones", are looking for.

- The Greek word "***apostasia***" is often translated into English as "falling away".
- Most Bible scholars agree that this word refers to a falling away of faith, specifically the faith that the Holy Spirit puts within each believer.

However, when we study a particular chapter in God's Word, the general contents of that chapter should be our first clue as to what the author wants to tell us. All Bible scholars agree with this.

The epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians predominantly focuses on the second coming of Christ and this is Paul's opening statement:

> *Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him. 2 Thessalonians 2:1 KJV*

Paul speaks of our gathering together unto Jesus. That is the "snatching away" of the "called-out ones". Paul continues:

> *Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there* ***come a falling away first****, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition. 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJV*

Paul opens this epistle by speaking of our gathering together unto Christ. Henceforth, when Paul says "**FOR THAT DAY**" he refers to our gathering together unto Him. That day cannot come, except there comes a falling away first.

"**Apostasia**", in Greek, can be translated into English as "falling away".

G646 (Strong)

ἀποστασία

apostasia

ap-os-tas-ee'-ah

Feminine of the same as G647; *defection* from truth (properly the state), ("apostasy"): - falling away, forsake.

Many Bible scholars use this single verse in the Bible to confirm the falling away of the faith.

> But in the context of Paul's letter, I beg to differ. The motivation is that Paul used a different word, namely "**parapiptō"**. when he explicitly addressed the people in the Book of Hebrews, Chapter 6, about a falling away of their FAITH.
>
> *If they **shall fall away**, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. Hebrews 6:6 KJV*

"Parapiptō" refers to "falling aside", but also uses the Greek "**apostatize"**, meaning "falling away".

G3895 (Strong)

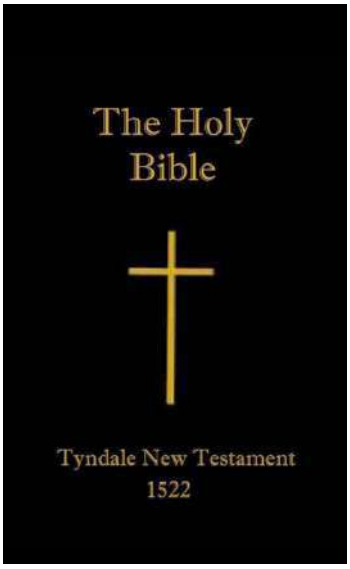
παραπίπτω

parapiptō

par-ap-ip'-to

From G3844 and G4098; to *fall aside*, that is, (figuratively) to *apostatize:* fall away.

I believe that Paul may have used the word "***apostatia"***, but his intention was not to address the "**falling away of the faith**", but something else. How can we know for sure? Firstly, because of the contents of this specific epistle, which is our gathering together unto Christ. Secondly, the older translation in English, the Tyndale 1522 Translation, translated this verse as follows:



2Th 2:3 Let no man deceave you by eny meanes for the lorde commeth not excepte ther come a departynge fyrst and that that synfnll man be opened the sonne of perdicion

It makes much more sense that Tyndale 1522 translated this verse as: "the **Lord cannot come before there comes a departure first**". Only then can the son of perdition be revealed.

There are many scriptures in the Bible, even in the Old Testament, confirming this departure.

> *Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the* ***bridegroom, and the voice of the bride****, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle. Jeremiah 15:10 KJV*
>
> *Then I will make to cease from the cities of Judah and from the streets of Jerusalem the voice of joy and the voice of gladness, the* ***voice of the bridegroom and the voice of the bride****; for the land will become a ruin. Jeremiah 7:34 KJV*
>
> *For this is what the LORD Almighty, the God of Israel, says: Before your eyes and in your days I will bring an end to the sounds of joy and gladness and to the* ***voices of bride and bridegroom*** *in this place. Jeremiah 16:9 NIV*
>
> *And the* ***voice of the bridegroom and of the bride*** *shall be heard no more at all in thee. Revelation 18:23 KJV*

Saints, there comes a day of departure, a snatching away!

This will be a snatching away out of danger. Only then can the son of perdition, the old serpent, satan, be released onto the earth to deceive the nations. John saw this in his vision when he wrote:

And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child. Revelation 12:13 KJV

This is a mystery, and Paul explains:

For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this ***mystery****, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that* ***blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in****. Romans 11:25 KJV*

That is why the current dispensation is a dispensation of grace. It is in this dispensation, by His grace, that we have the opportunity to make it unto salvation. Israel is paying a price for you and me, as the wild olive branches, to be grafted into the original Olive Tree. Therefore, my beloved Friend, on that day when the "called-out ones" depart, the Lord will turn to Israel to save them as He promised Abraham when He made His covenant with him.

Paul's first epistle was the two books of Thessalonians. In these two epistles, Paul explains the revelation that he received from the Holy Spirit, while he was on Mount Sinai in Arabia for three years. Paul explains that, after his conversion, he went into Arabia and, after being there for three years, he went to see Peter in Jerusalem. Paul did not contact any of the other disciples.

I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus. Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.
19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. Galatians 1:18-19 KJV

Fourteen years later, Paul went to Jerusalem to communicate the revelations he received from the Holy Spirit to the disciples.

Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also. And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. Galatians 2:2 KJV

Even Peter declares that some of Paul's epistles are difficult to understand.

As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood. 2 Peter 3:16 KJV

HARPAZO

I find it very interesting that satan has deceived many members of the Body of Christ to believe that the "rapture" is not even in the Bible. If a word in the English or Afrikaans vocabulary does not appear in your bible, it does not disqualify the doctrine of Christ. I discovered that the moment we do understand the doctrine of the resurrection and eternal judgment, then the rest of the snatching away falls into place.

Paul explains:

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be ***caught up*** *together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words. 1 Thessalonians 4:17-18*

This is the first resurrection. The dead in Christ will rise first, but, as Paul told us in 1 Corinthians 15, not all of us will be dead on that day. THEREFORE, those who will still be alive and remaining shall be **caught up!**

G726 (Strong)

ἁρπάζω

harpazō

har-pad'-zo

From a derivative of G138; to *seize* (in various applications): - catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force).

"Caught up" is the English translation for ***harpazo,*** which means to catch away, catch up or take by force. This is a very specific word Paul used. It indicates that we will be snatched away out of danger.

Scriptures are clear that the spirit of the Antichrist is already at work on planet Earth. Throughout time, it has manifested in different and various ways. Nero, who persecuted Christians, was already seen as the antichrist in those days. The same with Hitler, who tried to wipe out the Jewish people. The spirit of lawlessness has already been at work for ages.

So, Paul speaks of a mystery of lawlessness that is already at work:

For the mystery of lawlessness is already operating; only there is one who holds back just now, until he is taken out of the way. 2 Thessalonians 2:7 TLV

There is a restraining force in place that is holding back the works of the antichrist, satan. That force is the voice of the Bride and the Spirit. According to Scripture, there comes a day, when the voice of the Bride and the Bridegroom will be no more:

That is the day of the snatching away – the harpozo – the pulling, taking by force.

When the first resurrection takes place, we will be transformed and changed in the twinkling of an eye.

In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. 53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. 54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. 1 Corinthians 15:52-54 KJV

Some Bible scholars speak of the great exchange. At the same time, when the dead in Christ and those who remain, and are alive, are snatched away, THEN shall the wicked be revealed:

And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: 9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all

power and signs and lying wonders, 10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: 12 ***That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.*** *2 Thessalonians 2:8-12 KJV*

The son of perdition, the Antichrist, will be able to deceive the nations on Earth, because they will choose not to believe the truth. The Lord will send them a strong delusion and they will believe the lie.

Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: *25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. 26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: 27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman,* ***burned in their lust one toward another;*** *men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet. 28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. Romans 1:24-28 KJV*

In Revelation 12 satan was cast down to the earth and unto him was given the power to make war against the saints and to overcome them.

And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. 7 ***And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them:*** *and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. Revelation 13:5-7 KJV*

Some use this scripture to indicate that the saints are going to go through the 7-Year Tribulation and satan will overcome them. Those people do not know the scriptures and use only one verse to bring confusion. This verse refers to those left behind and who will be part of the wheat harvest. Yes, satan will receive power to overcome them. That is why John saw beheaded saints before the throne. This is the only way for them to be redeemed. I taught on this in a complete teaching in the "End Time Harvest"-series. Because of space, I am not going to repeat it in this book, so, please listen to the complete series on our website.

Ambassadors

When Paul explains that we will be taken, he uses the word "**ginomia"** which means to arise, be assembled, be married!

For the ***mystery of iniquity doth already work****: only he who now letteth will let, until he be* ***taken*** *H1096* ***out of the way****. 2 Thessalonians 2:7 KJV*

G1096

ginomai

ghin'-om-ahee

A prolonged and middle form of a primary verb; to *cause to be* ("gen" -erate), that is, (reflexively) to *become* (*come into being*), used with

great latitude (literally, figuratively, intensively, etc.): - ***arise be assembled***, be (come, -fall, -have self), be brought (to pass), (be) come (to pass), continue, be divided, be done, draw, ***be ended***, fall, be finished, follow, be found, be fulfilled, + God forbid, grow, happen, have, be kept, be made, ***be married***, be ordained to be, partake, pass, be performed, be published, require, seem, be showed, X soon as it was, sound***, be taken,*** be turned, use, wax, will, would, be wrought.

Paul is talking about a marriage! Wow! "Assembled" means gathered together. Paul started his epistle with our gathering together unto Christ.

The Bridegroom is coming for his Bride! A marriage ceremony will take place!

Paul is using a military term when he speaks of *falling away*. Falling away refers to a political defection, as we can see in Jeremiah and 1 Chronicles.

Also, in the Webster's Dictionary, 1828, "**falling away**" is cited specifically as commonly referring to defection. The word ***apostasy*** can also mean "**desertion from one's party".**

And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me. Jeremiah 38:19 KJV

And there fell some of Manasseh to David when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul to the jeopardy of our heads. 1 Chronicles 12:19

When we leave this earth, we will be defecting from the world, its ways, thoughts, and from the prince of this world, satan.

- It is a great removal from this world, as we fall away (defect) from this world to Christ and the heavenlies.
- It is a rebellion and desertion from the world – a pulling-out and a withdrawal from satan's territory.
- The major unmistakable sign that must happen before that day (time of wrath) happens, is that Christ will gather His children and remove them from this world.

Paul reminds us that waiting on this removal and defection of Christ's faithful servants is the only thing that withholds (prevents) the Antichrist from being revealed. Only when Christ gathers together His faithful, will the first seal of the Tribulation be opened, which is the Antichrist, coming onto the scene as the white horseman of the apocalypse. Not till Christ gives the defectors from the world a safe haven and new citizenship will He release the Antichrist to his machination (See Revelation 6:1-2).

When you wage a war, you make sure your ambassadors and citizens are safely withdrawn before opening fire!

Therefore, we are ambassadors for Christ, God making his appeal through us. We implore you on behalf of Christ, be reconciled to God.

2 Corinthians 5:20 ESV

"Do not Ignore the handwriting on the Wall"

The Falling Away is at Hand!

THE COMING OF THE LORD

The Holy Spirit revealed a link between what Paul and Peter wrote in their epistles. Paul ends his epistles to the Thessalonians with these words:

> ***Finally**, dear brothers and sisters, pray for us that the Lord's message will continue to **spread rapidly** and its glory be recognized everywhere, just as it was with you. [2] And pray that God will rescue us from wicked and evil people, **for not everyone believes the message.** 2 Thessalonians 3:1-2 TPT*

Paul understood that if this message could spread rapidly, it would speed up the coming of our Messiah. Those who do not believe the message, he calls evil and wicked.

Regarding the coming of our Lord, Peter explains:

> *[3] Above all, you must understand that in the last days mockers [deceivers] will multiply, chasing after their evil desires. [4] They will say, "So what about this promise of his coming? Our ancestors are dead and buried, yet everything is still the same as it was since from the beginning of time until now. 2 Peter 3:3-4 TPT*

The Jewish people were very concerned about when the Messiah would free them and restore the Kingdom of God. In this passage, the Greek word "***Parousia"*** is used for His coming***.*** ***Parousia*** can also mean "presence", "arrival" or "visitation."

The Aramaic can be translated: "Where is the kingdom that He brought?"

Since creation started, the Nations of Israel have been looking for their Messiah to free them. Peter explains:

> *So, dear friends, don't let this one thing escape your notice: a single day counts like a thousand years to the Lord Yahweh, and a thousand years counts as one day. [9] This means that, contrary to man's perspective, the Lord is not late with his promise to return, as some measure lateness. But rather, his "delay" simply reveals his loving patience toward you, because he does not want any to perish but all to come to repentance. 2 Peter 3:8-9 TPT*

The Lord's concern that as many people as possible should make it unto salvation, is bigger than our concern for His soon return.

The Aramaic is quite different and can be translated as:

> "The Lord does not treat his Kingdom like a dutiful chore {*motivated by duty rather than desire or enthusiasm, a routine task, especially a household one*}, as some people consider it, like the treatment of a temporary labourer. **But He pours out his Spirit on your behalf since He does not wish that anyone should perish, but that everyone should come into grace."**

As we are approaching that day of the soon return of our Messiah, we need now, more than ever before, a desire to live a holy life.

> *[11] And so since everything around us is going to melt away, what holy, godly lives we should be living! [12] You should look forward to that day and hurry it along. 2 Peter 3:11-12 TLB*

This scripture in the Passion Translation asks the reader the following question: "Don't you see how vital it is to live a holy life?"

We must be consumed with godliness!

> [12] ***while we anticipate and help to speed up the coming of the day of God,*** *when the atmosphere will be set on fire and the heavenly bodies consumed in a blaze.* [13] *But as we wait, we trust in God's royal proclamation to be fulfilled. There are coming heavens new in quality, and an earth new in quality, where righteousness will be fully at home. 2 Peter 3:12-13 TPT*

Peter teaches us that the church has the ability to speed up (and, **by implication, slow down**) the coming of the day of God. The closer we get to Christ, the closer His coming will be. "The day of God" is an equivalent phrase to the "Day of the Lord". There is coming a day, when all will live according to God's perfect will for their lives and righteousness will be at home on Earth and in every heart. This will be the day when justice reigns on Earth.

The Aramaic can be translated: "**We expect from His promise a new sky and a new Earth, in which the virtuous people will dwell."**

Dear Reader, the scriptures are very clear that we should prepare for the coming of the Lord by living a pure life. Everyone who believes this will stay pure, because Christ is pure. (1 John 3:3 TPT)

Preparation for the Coming of the Lord

> [14] *So, my beloved friends, with all that you have to look forward to, may you be eager to be found living pure lives when you come into his presence, without blemish and filled with peace.* [15] *And keep in mind that our Lord's extraordinary patience simply means more opportunity for salvation,* ***just as our dear brother Paul wrote*** *to you with the wisdom that God gave him. 2 Peter 3:14-15 TPT*

"Opportunity for salvation" can be translated in Aramaic as:

"Consider the Lord's outpouring of [his] Spirit as salvation."

In this context, regarding the coming of our Lord and our gathering together to meet Him, Peter referred to our dear brother Paul's epistles and acknowledged the wisdom that he received from the Ruach HaKodesh.
The Living Bible translates verse 16 as follows:

> *Our wise and beloved brother Paul has talked about these same things in many of his letters.* ***Some of his comments are not easy to understand****, and* ***there are people who are deliberately stupid, and always demand some unusual interpretation—they have twisted his letters around to mean something quite different from what he meant****, just as they do the other parts of the Scripture—and the result is disaster for them. 2 Peter 3:16 TLB*

While quoting these verses, I sensed that the Holy Spirit forewarns us of these things, so that we would not be led astray!

> *[17] As for you, divinely loved ones, since you are forewarned of these things,* ***be careful that you are not led astray by the error of the lawless and lose your firm grip on the truth****. [18] But continue to grow and increase in God's grace and intimacy with our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ. 2 Peter 3:17-18 TPT*

<u>The Aramaic does not use the imperative but makes it more of a decree:</u>

"Continue to be nourished in grace and the intimate knowledge of our Lord and Savior, Jesus the Messiah, and of God the Father."

Spiritual growth yields to the grace of God and
passionately desires to know Jesus Christ intimately.
In time, we will grow into His beautiful image.

May He receive all the glory both now and until the day of eternity begins.

Amen!

"The handwriting is on the Wall"

The Messiah is Coming!

--- o0o ---

PART 7

THE LAST GENERATION

Let us continue to answer the question of when these things will occur. Even before Jesus was crucified, his disciples were very much interested to know when He would return and when the end of the world would be. They knew the scriptures and the prophecies that the Messiah would return to establish His everlasting Kingdom on Earth, from where He shall rule and reign. The word of John the Baptist confirms this expectation of the Jewish people that the Messiah had come to make an end to the worldly kingdoms and to establish the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth, during His time on Earth. When this did not happen, John the Baptist sent men to Jesus to ask Him: "***Are you the Messiah, or shall we look for another person to come?***"

Even John, who prepared the way for the Messiah, baptized Jesus, and witnessed the voice from heaven that Jesus was God's Beloved Son, started to doubt while he was in prison.

> *And when the men had come to him, they said, "John the Baptist has sent us to you, saying, 'Are you the one who is to come, or shall we look for another?'" Luke 7:20 KJV*

I think this might be one of the reasons why His disciples asked Him on Mount Olive what the signs of His coming and the end of the world would be. Read Matthew 24 and Luke 21 carefully, meditate on them and see how Jesus told them everything that will happen, before His return, and before the end of the world will come. Jesus gave them a hint that "***this generation shall not pass till all these things be fulfilled."***

THIS GENERATION

Jesus did not refer to them, when He spoke these words, because since He had spoken those words, many generations have come and passed. To which generation did He then refer?

> *Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Matthew 24:34 KJV*

Let us go through the scriptures and see if we can find the answer.

Cup of Iniquity

We already know that this current dispensation of grace must end, and then comes judgment upon the world (*the 7-Year Tribulation period*), after which the Millennial Reign will follow.
According to Genesis, the Lord told the Amorites that His judgment would come when their ***iniquities were full or complete!***

> *But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full. Gen 15:16 ESV*

What a statement!

THE WORD "***FULL***" IS ***SHALEM,*** WHICH IS A WORD FOR "COMPLETE", BUT IT ALSO CARRIES THE IDEA OF PEACE OR SECURITY. ***THE IDEA HERE IS THAT, AS LONG AS THERE IS RESISTANCE TO SIN AND INIQUITY, THERE IS AN OPPORTUNITY FOR GRACE AND MERCY TO BE RELEASED!*** HOWEVER, ONCE SIN AND INIQUITY HAVE BECOME ACCEPTABLE AND PEOPLE FEEL AT PEACE LIVING IN SIN AND THEY IGNORE REPENTANCE, THEN JUDGMENT IS RELEASED. IT IS THE REMNANT'S RESISTANCE

AGAINST INIQUITY THAT HAS GIVEN NO PEACE TO THE INSTIGATORS OF WICKEDNESS. ***HOWEVER, IF AND WHEN THE CHURCH CHOOSES TO BE PEACEABLE TOWARD SIN, AND ACCEPTS INIQUITY, THEN THE CUP IS FULL AND GOD RELEASES JUDGMENT.***

This is a profound and significant truth in understanding the timing of the coming 7-Year Tribulation.

We are currently living in the dispensation of grace.

> *From that time Jesus began to preach, saying: "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand." Matthew 4:17*

This message has been spread all over the world, but as time passes and sin becomes more common and acceptable, people no longer see a reason to repent, as they see nothing wrong with their sinful deeds.

My own experience:

YEHÔVÂH showed me my own sin and iniquity and it took many years to fully grasp the wrong of it. Now that I have the privilege to minister to YEHÔVÂH's people and deliver them from hidden sin, I also experience the reluctance of people to repent. Some are blinded by the god of this world and have not yet reached the point of turning around. They see no need to repent. People should decide that enough-is-enough! They should choose to turn their lives around for good!

> *And if the righteous are saved with difficulty, where shall the unfaithful and the sinner appear? 1 Peter 4:18 JUB*

Do not let your heart be hardened while reading this message. The handwriting is on the wall! The King is coming very soon!

Sadly, during the Tribulation, when judgments will be erupting all around, "***men repented not***" (Revelation 9:20; 16:9; 16:11).

The time will come when people will clearly know that YEHÔVÂH is sending His judgments upon them. However, they will still refuse to humble themselves and turn from their wickedness.

> *Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: [10] That in the* ***dispensation*** *of the* ***fulness of times*** *he might* ***gather together in one all things in Christ****, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him. Ephesians 1:9-10 KJV.*

WE CAN SAY WITH 100% CERTAINTY THAT THE CATCHING AWAY, THE "NETCHATEF" OF THE TRUE, OVERCOMING BELIEVERS, (THE ZAKAR, THE BENAI ELOHIM), WILL OCCUR IN THE FULLNESS OF TIME WHEN THE CUP OF MERCY IS EMPTY AND THE CUP OF INIQUITY IS FULL!

When the eyes of the Lord search the whole earth and see that the doors of the people's hearts are shut and repentance is resisted, then the end will come!

> *The* ***eyes of the LORD*** *are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. Proverbs 15:3 KJV*
>
> *For the* ***eyes of the LORD*** *run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward*

him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. 2 Chronicles 16:9 KJV

*For the **eyes of the Lord** are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. 1 Peter 3:12 KJV*

*The **eyes of the LORD** are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. Psalm 34:15 KJV*

*The **face of the LORD** is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth. Psalm 34:16 KJV*

This is what YEHÔVÂH did to Sodom and Gomorrah. He knew their cup of iniquity was full and that they had reached the point of no repentance!

And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous; [21] I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. Genesis 18:20-21 KJV

Read Romans 1 and see how Paul describes that, when people's hearts are hardened, they end up in sexual immorality and homosexuality.

*[18] For the **wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness** and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; [21] Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish **heart was darkened**. [22] Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, [23] And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.*

> *[24] Wherefore God also **gave them up to uncleanness** through the lu**sts of their own hearts**, to **dishonour their own bodies between themselves**: [25] Who **changed the truth of God into a lie**, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. [26] For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their **women did change the natural use into that which is against nature**: [27] And **likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another**; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. [29] Being filled with all **unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers**, [32] Who **knowing the judgment of God,** that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. Romans 1:18 – 32 KJV*

When the writing is on the wall, do not ignore it, like the sons-in-law of Lot! They also could have been saved, but instead, they did not consider Lot's warnings.

> *And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law. Genesis 19:14 KJV*

Many still do not act on these warnings. They mock those waiting on the rapture. ***They believe that Christians came up with this silly rapture theology and after many years it has not yet come into fulfilment. They prefer to go on living as usual!***

IMMINENT VS DATE SETTING

I have listened to a very high-profile Bible scholar, who pointed out the two opposite beliefs of "***date setters***" on the one hand, and those who believe in the "***imminent"*** return of Christ on the other hand. Indeed, those who set dates in the past are now all red-faced, because of their wrong predictions.

Those who believe in the imminent return, which means "***ready to take place at any moment***", are saying that Jesus can or could return at any time. I know there are many theological debates on this. But let us just stop for a moment and think about this. If we say that Jesus could return at any time, why hasn't He already returned 200 or 500 years ago? Why didn't He return between the four blood moons in 2014 and 2015? There is a list of date setters from 1200 right and also a list of 88 reasons why Christ would have returned in 1988.

If we believe in the imminent return of Christ, what about Bible Prophecies? This single question already puts a question mark on the imminent return of Christ. When we look back at what we have already discussed, it is very clear that God is a God of absolute perfection, and He is always perfectly on time. That clearly illustrates the point that God must have a calendar. God never does anything randomly. He did not wake up one morning and randomly decided that He was going to destroy the world with a flood, or that He was going to offer His Son for the world. It all happened and will happen in the "***fullness of time***". During the Feast of Passover, millions of people were gathered in Jerusalem. On that very same day and hour, Jesus was crucified as our Passover Lamb. This is not a coincidence. Everything happened prophetically on a specific date and time. ***Can Jesus return any time now?*** **Yes, I think so**. God is sovereign and He can appear at any time if, He wants to. Will He return at any time? **No,** I do not believe so, because it is not His

nature and character and this is also not what the Bible is teaching us about YEHÔVÂH, Elohim.

> *Could Yashuah return at any time? YES! But at the same time, He could not, because all relevant Bible prophecies first have to be fulfilled.*

Why would God do everything with such precision for 6000 years and then at the last moment decide to randomly give His Son the command to fetch the "*called-out ones*"? This is simply not true to His character. All the prophecies in the Bible must first be fulfilled. It cannot be otherwise. Our Lord is upholding the universe by the power of His word. His word is above His name. Back in the 1200's and even in 2012 or 2015, very few, if any, were aware of the Revelation 12 sign. How could Yashuah HaMashiach come, before such a great sign has appeared in the heavens, as John saw on the Island of Patmos? Are you getting this?

So, setting dates for Christ's return, based on incomplete understanding and information, will always lead to discouragement. When people then develop another doctrine of "imminence", to avoid discouragement, it is hypocrisy, which is the practice of claiming to have higher standards or more noble beliefs than is the case. Christ's return can only occur within the fullness of time. It is only as we near the end times, that we better understand all the signs.

FULLNESS OF TIME

Only YEHÔVÂH Himself controls the prediction and fulfilment of prophecy. The fact that the season of Jewish Festivals, also called "***the appointed times***" (Ex 23:15), are linked with the seven yearly festivals, indicates that YEHÔVÂH moves in an orderly fashion and at set seasons, which He had appointed. His

times and seasons are significant. When we study the biblical concept of the "***fullness of times***", much can be found in the prophetic scriptures related to the return of the Messiah and His future Kingdom.

Preaching the Gospel

One very significant passage is in Ephesians. Paul spoke of the "***dispensation of the Gospel***".

> *That in the **dispensation of the fulness of times** he might **gather together in one all things in Christ**, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him: Ephesians 1:10 KJV*
>
> *Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; Colossians 1:25 KJV*

As the church was born during the outpouring of the Holy Spirit on Pentecost in Jerusalem, we entered a new dispensation of grace*:*

> *And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place 2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. 4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. Acts 2:1-4 KJV*
>
> *If ye have heard of the **dispensation of the grace of God** which is given me to you-ward: Ephesians 3:2 KJV*
>
> *For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a **dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.** 1 Corinthians 9:17 KJV*

THERE IS A DISPENSATION OF THE FULLNESS OF TIMES!

Jesus told His disciples to preach the Gospel around the world and at completion, the end will come!

> *And this gospel of the **kingdom shall be preached** in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then **shall the end come**. Matthew 24:14 KJV*

> *For if God **spared not the angels that sinned**, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment; [5] And **spared not the old world**, but **saved Noah** the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly; [6] And **turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha** into **ashes** condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; [7] And **delivered just Lot**, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: [8] (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;) [9] The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. 2 Peter 2:4-9 KJV*

Just as those in Sodom and Gomorrah did not repent, so did the Pharisees and Sadducees in the day of Christ. They saw the miracles of Jesus, but they refused to repent. Look what Yashuah said about this:

> *And as for you, Capernaum! Did you want to lift yourself up to heaven? You will be thrown down to hell! If the miracles which were performed in you had been performed in Sodom, it would still be in existence today! Matthew 11:23 GNB*

The hearts of the Pharisees and the Sadducees hardened in such a way that they reached a point where their hearts were far worse than the hearts of the people in Sodom and Gomorrah. Jesus said: "***Had Sodom seen these miracles, they would have repented***".

Mercy is always released to those who humble themselves and repent before YEHÔVÂH. It seems that the ***lack of repentance could be the trigger*** that ends the church age and begins the Tribulation. When people are not listening to the good news of the Gospel anymore during the dispensation of grace, then this age will end.

> *But because of your stubborn and unrepentant heart you are reserving wrath for yourself on the day of wrath, when God's righteous judgment will be revealed. 6 For he will repay everyone according to what that person has done: 7 eternal life to those who strive for glory, honor, and immortality by patiently doing good; 8 but wrath and fury for those who in their selfish pride refuse to believe the truth and practice wickedness instead. 9 There will be suffering and anguish for every human being who practices doing evil, for Jews first and for Greeks as well. Romans 2:5-9 ISV*
>
> ***Tribulation and anguish**, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. Rom 2:9 KJV*

In the fullness of time, when the cup of mercy is empty and the cup of iniquity is full, then YEHÔVÂH's wrath will come.

On the Mount of Olives, the disciples asked Jesus when He would return and when the world would end.

Signs of the End of the Age

> *And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? Matthew 24:3 KJV*

You can carefully read Chapter 24 of the Book of Matthew and see how Yashuah unfolded everything of the future for his disciples. (Also look at Luke 17 and 21). For our discussion let us look at the parts that refer to the end times.

The Days of Noah

Yashuah refers to the Old Testament days of Noah:

> *But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. Matthew 24:37 KJV*

How were those days? They were the days of the giants.

> *There were **giants**[H5303] in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. Genesis 6:4 KJV*

Giants are fallen angels, called Nephilim. **"Nephil"** means "fall".

H5303

nᵉphîyl nᵉphil

From H5307; properly, a **feller**, that is, a *bully* or **tyrant**: - giant.

Paul also wrote that before the return of Christ, a falling away, a defection from truth, will occur, before the man of sin, the Antichrist is revealed.

> *Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there* ***come a falling away first****, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; 2 Thessalonians 2:3 KJV*

Scriptures tell us that these ***fallen angels***, the ***Nephilim,*** took wives from the human race. Their offspring were giants. Also, these Nephilim took cattle of the earth, beasts of the field and fowls of the air and taught humans the mixture of animals, one species with another, in order wherewith to provoke the Lord (Jasher 4:18, Apocryphal book).

Today we see even genetic manipulation of DNA. Researchers have used the DNA of both animals and humans as they attempt to clone a replica of animals or humans. When you search on Google it is shocking to see how people are mixing the DNA of plants with animals, and that of humans with animals. It is scary to realize that most of the food on the shelves is already genetically manipulated in some way (GMO).

As in the days of Noah, when YEHÔVÂH looked upon the earth and saw all flesh had corrupted and then decided to destroy it with a flood, so are our days today.

> *And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for* ***all flesh had corrupted*** *his way upon the earth.* [13] *And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will* ***destroy them with the earth****. Genesis 6:12-13 KJV*

Yashuah confirmed in Matthew 24 that the days will be shortened to save the flesh on the earth.

> ***And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. Matthew 24:22 KJV***

Story of Lamech

The story of Lamech in the Book of Enoch (Apocryphal book) is very interesting. When Lamech received a son, he ran to his father, Mathusala, because his son did not resemble him. His nature was not like the nature of a man. They consulted Enoch, who answered that the Lord was going to do a new thing on earth and that his son would service the destruction.

> *And now, my father, let me entreat and request you to go to our progenitor Enoch, and to learn from him the truth; for his residence is with the angels. 7 When Mathusala heard the words of his son, he came to me at the extremities of the earth; for he had been informed that I was there: and he cried out. 8 I heard his voice, and went to him saying, Behold, I am here, my son; since thou art come to me. 9 He answered and said, On account of a great event have I come to thee; and on account of a sight difficult to be comprehended have I approached thee. 10 And now, my father, hear me; for to my son* ***Lamech a child has been born, who resembles not him****; and whose* ***nature is not like the nature of man****. His* ***colour is whiter than snow; he is redder than the rose; the hair of his head is whiter than white wool; his eyes are like the rays of the sun; and when he opened them he illuminated the whole house.*** *11 When also he was taken from the hand of the midwife, he opened his mouth, and blessed the Lord of heaven. 12 His father Lamech feared, and fled to me, believing not that the child belonged to him, but that he*

resembled the angels of heaven. And behold I am come to thee, that thou mightest point out to me the truth. [13] *Then I, Enoch, answered and said, The Lord will effect a new thing upon the earth. This have I explained, and seen in a vision. I have shown thee that in the generations of Jared my father, those who were from heaven disregarded the word of the Lord. Behold they committed crimes; laid aside their class, and intermingled with women. With them also they transgressed; married with them, and begot children.* [14] ***A great destruction therefore shall come upon all the earth; a deluge, a great destruction, shall take place in one year. Go and tell Lamech that the child is truth and that there is no deception, and they called the child Noah!*** [15.] ***This child which is born to you shall survive on the earth****, and his three sons shall be* ***saved*** *with him. When all mankind who are on earth shall die, he shall be safe.* [18.] *And now, my son, go tell thy son Lamech,* [19] *That the child which is born is his child in truth; and that there is no deception.* [20] *When Mathusala heard the word of his father Enoch, who had shown hint every secret thing, he returned with understanding,* ***and called the name of that child Noah****; because he was to console the earth on account of all its destruction. Enoch 105:6-20.*

YEHÔVÂH destroyed the earth and started over with Noah to protect His seed (Genesis 3:15). Idolatry is about worshipping a false god and this form of iniquity was common after the flood. It spread to the nations, after the Tower of Babel. People on the earth started naming their idols after the giants. Choosing another god, besides the true YEHÔVÂH, makes idolatry a form of satan worship.

It is during the mid-tribulation that the false prophet will make an image of the Antichrist. Through demonic power, the image will speak and live. Anyone who refuses to worship the image will be executed by beheading.

> *And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. 16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: 17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. 18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. Revelation 13:15-18 KJV*

Methuselah

Let us investigate the story of Methuselah. The meaning of Methuselah is "***his death will bring destruction***" and in the context and timing of his death, it refers to the global destruction by water. The people on the earth understood this and knew that when Methuselah would die, destruction on the earth would occur. Methuselah was the son of Enoch, whose name means "***not seeing death***".

When all the animals were inside the ark, as described in Genesis 7, YEHÔVÂH said to Noah that the rain would come within seven days!

> ***For yet seven days****, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth. Genesis 7:4 KJV*

Why a delay of seven days?

The reason why the flood was delayed for seven days was that Methuselah had ***passed away and YEHÔVÂH gave Noah and his family seven days to bury him*** and mourn him. I can just imagine what happened on earth. All the people were mocking Noah and his family. Likewise, it will also be in the end times:

> *Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, 4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? 2 Peter 3:3-4 KJV*

This was YEHÔVÂH 7-day grace period.

Before each judgment cycle, there is always a brief window to prepare for escape or to plan for the event. However, the people, viewing the construction of the ark, could expect the watery judgment the very same day Methuselah died. But no flood waters were released for the next seven days. Instead of using the delayed time to repent, this seven-day grace period gave the sceptics a false sense of relief that the lad born to Enoch 969 years ago was not such a prophetic sign after all! But, then, after the 7 days of mourning, the sky turned dark, lightning streaked across the heavens and thunder rumbled over the earth. Interesting is the fact that it had never before rained on the earth (Gen 2:4-6) and it must have been difficult for Noah's generation to comprehend the idea of water covering the earth. The rest is history!

Enoch pictures the rapture of the Body of Christ. Enoch was not in the ark and he did not die.

Noah and everybody in the Ark picture Israel, during the Tribulation. They will be saved by Yashuah Himself.

All the people who did not repent in the days of Noah were destroyed by YEHÔVÂH. So, also, will those who would not repent or those who would accept the mark of the beast during the tribulation, be destroyed permanently.

We find such a delay also in the parable of the ten Virgins. The virgins had to wait for the Bridegroom, but they fell asleep. When the shout came that the Bridegroom was coming, five Foolish Virgins turned around to buy additional oil. When they came back, the Bridegroom had already arrived and the door was closed. They could not enter.

The Days of Lot

Then Jesus said: "***Likewise, also as it was in the days of Lot.***"

> *And as it was in the **days of Noe**, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. 27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the **ark**, and the **flood came**, and destroyed them all. 28 Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; 29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. 30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed. Luke 17:26-30 KJV*

The Supreme Court of the USA approved ***same sex-marriages*** in 2015. It was exactly this same perverse act that led to the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah.

And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly; [6] And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly; [7] And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: [8] (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;) [9] The ***Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly*** *out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. 2 Peter 2:5-9 KJV*

Lot's Wife

Carefully notice how YEHÔVÂH saved Noah and Lot, just as He is going to kidnap His Zakar, the Benai Elohim, from the 7-Year Tribulation.
Jesus made a statement:

Remember Lot's wife. Luke 17:32

Why should we remember Lot's wife?

The society there was shameless, degenerate, and entirely sexually perverted. Lot's wife not only inhabited Sodom, but Sodom inhabited her. She was the type who loved fine things, and the mad whirl of social activities fascinated her from the beginning. She was soon caught up in the excitement of party rounds of pleasure, and the evidence seems to indicate that she eventually shared much of the materialistic mindset of the Sodomites.

How women often do love fine things! They become lovers of pleasure and of pleasure parties, that get out of hand. They yield to all sorts of fleshly lusts, making offerings and sacrifices in malls, hoarding so many needless and unnecessarily goods!

What was the main sin of Sodom and Gomorrah that was so severe that God couldn't face it? It was "homosexuality"!

In Genesis 19 it is clear that the men came to Lot's house when they saw the angels and told Lot to bring out the men so they could have sex with them.

> *They called out to Lot and asked, "Where are the men who came to stay with you tonight? Bring them out to us!"* ***The men of Sodom wanted to have sex with them.*** *Genesis 19:5 GNB*
>
> *Now this was the sin of your sister Sodom: She and her daughters were arrogant, overfed and unconcerned; they did not help the poor and needy.* *50* *They were haughty and did* ***detestable*** *things before me... Ezekiel 16:49-50 KJV*

The Hebrew word translated as "***detestable***", refers to something that is morally disgusting. It is the same word used in Leviticus 18:22 that refers to homosexuality as an "abomination." Similarly:

> *...Sodom and Gomorrah and the surrounding towns gave themselves up to* ***sexual immorality*** *and* ***perversion****. Jude:7*

So, again, while homosexuality was not the only sin in which the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah indulged, it does appear to have been the primary reason for the destruction of the cities.

The angels warned Lot and his family to escape, without even looking back, or they would be consumed by the Lord.

> *And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. Genesis 19:17 KJV*

Lot fled, with his daughters close behind.

> *But his wife, from behind him, looked back, and she became a pillar of salt. Genesis 19:26 NASB*

She lagged behind. She turned around and watched the flaming sulfur fall from the sky, consuming everything she valued. Then it consumed her. The Hebrew for "***looked back***" means more than merely glancing over one's shoulder.

It means "to regard, to consider, to pay attention to."

The Scriptures don't say whether her death was a punishment for valuing her old life so much that she **hesitated in obeying**, or if it was a simple consequence of her reluctance to leave her old life behind. ***Either she identified too much with the city*** and thus joined it in death, or she ***neglected to fully obey God's warning***.

My dear Friend, please do not hesitate to obey God's instructions today for your life. Come out of your old life and do not look back! Move forward and do not give much attention to the world and religious systems. Neglecting God's warning will surely result in death!

Lot's wife was so reluctant to leave behind the fine appointments of her affluent Sodom home, that she lingered. Her heart and life had been so bound to material things that she could hardly pull away from the accumulated treasures of those finely furnished rooms. With death at her heels, she lingered. With life and security awaiting her on the mountaintop, she lingered. What was wrong with the woman?

She loved the world more than she loved God. She believed the truth, she knew what she ought to do, she wanted to be saved, yet she lingered.

Are you of those who know all the truths, but still linger? Then this message is for you! Stop being double-minded! Be single-minded on God alone!

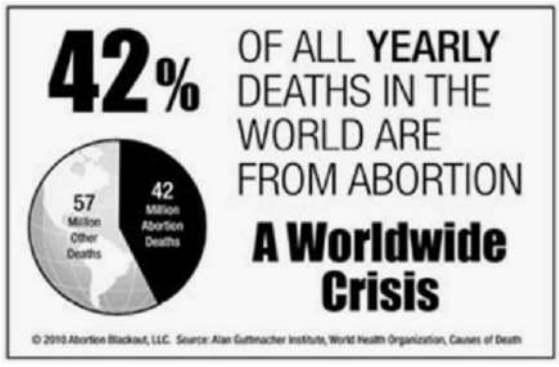
God decided to protect his people against the abomination of "homosexuality". He destroyed a whole city and commanded them: "Do not look back!"

Those who obeyed lived, and those who disobeyed, died!

All for their own good!

Shedding of Blood

When Cain murdered his brother, Abel, YEHÔVÂH said: "***What had you done? The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground***" (Genesis 4:10 KJV).



Take a few minutes to meditate on these words: "***If the blood of one soul cried out from the ground to God, can you imagine the sound in Elohim's ears of the blood of 42 million aborted souls crying out from the ground?"***

Abortions are now legalized in many countries and 42 million babies are being killed annually. This is an abomination before YEHÔVÂH! I do not know what could grieve Him more!

> ***And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. Genesis 4:10 KJV***

On the 2nd of August 2017, the total number of abortions worldwide for that single year was 23,769 million. It had increased by almost 600 000 over the following six days. That is 100 000 innocent souls per day, crying out unto YEHÔVÂH! The number of abortions not aware of is not even included!

As Herod became fearful of the new infant who was born as "King of the Jews" he killed all male children under two years of age. It was a government instituted "after-birth abortion", because the lives of infants meant nothing to the hard-hearted government leader and the calloused Roman soldiers.
Likewise, the number of abortions worldwide today is out of control – 1 463 billion abortions worldwide, just from 1980, without those not recorded, and the innocent blood of many others killed daily.

This shedding of innocent blood is one of the seven sins that YEHÔVÂH hates (Prov 6:17). The shedding of blood cries out from the ground (Gen 4:10) and those who are responsible for this will be judged (Rev 6:10; Rev 17:6-16).
The word ***cry*** is "***tsa'ag"***. It is a mystery how YEHÔVÂH can hear the voices concealed in the blood, but this verse indicates that He does.

H6817
tsâʿaq
tsaw-ak'
A primitive root; to *shriek*; (by implication) to *proclaim* (an assembly): - X at all, call together, cry (out), gather (selves) (together).

Judgment eventually comes, because of the cries of the innocent, the righteous, and the saints.

YEHÔVÂH always gives people multiple opportunities to repent before the angels of judgment are released. YEHÔVÂH visits in mercy before He strikes in judgment. The mercy visitation is designed as motivation toward repentance, as He always wants people to return to Him. If mercy is rejected and iniquity is accepted as an alternative, or as the new normal, then the mercy cycle begins to fade, as warnings are released.

> Noah was warned about the flood 12 years before it happened, Lot was warned 24 hours before Sodom was burned, and the citizens of Jerusalem were warned 38 years before the city's actual destruction.

Warnings can manifest through preaching, dreams and visions, angelic visitations, or a manifestation of the vocal gifts of the Holy Spirit – all of which are biblical and can be activated, according to the will of YEHÔVÂH.

There is also a spiritual principle that, before any major judgment strikes, those with ears to hear what the Spirit is saying, will often be given a window of opportunity to escape the danger zone and move to another location.

Imagine an empty cup, being poured to the brim, until it overflows. ***The liquid represents continual, unrepentant sins, filling the cup. Once the cup is full, there is no more room for iniquity and the overflow begins. The moment the cup overflows, judgment can be released. The overflowing cup indicates that the season of repentance has passed. This same principle is evident in the Apocalypse when John saw the woman with a golden cup full of abominations and filthiness.***

> [4] *And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a* ***golden cup*** *in her*

***hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication**: [5] And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. Revelation 17:4-5 KJV*

Fullness of Transgressors

Mercy and grace can be extended when a cup is still half-filled or even nearly full, but once it is filled to the brim and overflowing, judgment comes. Even Daniel spoke of the rise of the Antichrist in the latter days and noted that his appearance is linked to the time when the "***transgressors are come to full.***"

*And in the **latter time of their kingdom**, when the **transgressors are come to the full**, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding **dark sentences**, **shall stand up.** [24] And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. [25] And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: **he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.** Daniel 8:23-25 KJV*

PEACE AND SAFETY

When Paul wrote to the Thessalonians, referring to the coming of the Lord, he mentioned that "***when they shall say, Peace and Safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them as travail upon a woman with a child."***

*"But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. [2] For yourselves know perfectly that the **day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night**. [3] **For when they shall say, Peace and safety**; then **sudden destruction cometh upon them**, **as travail upon a***

woman* with child**; *and they shall not escape.* [4] ***But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, *that* ***that day should overtake you as a thief.*** [5] ***Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day****: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.* [6] ***Therefore let us not sleep****, as do others; but let us* ***watch and be sober****.* [7] *For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.* [8] *But let us, who are of the day,* ***be sober****,* ***putting on the breastplate of faith and love****; and for an* ***helmet, the hope of salvation****.* [9] ***For God hath not appointed us to wrath****, but to* ***obtain salvation*** *by our Lord Jesus Christ." 1 Thessalonians 5:1-9 KJV*

The UN had declared a yearly worldwide Peace Day, since 1981. When the 911 destruction occurred in the United States in 2001, the UN changed the date of Peace Day to be the same date as the destruction of the Twin Towers, on 21st September, starting in 2002. They pick a theme for this day each year. The themes over the past few years were:

- 2014: Right to Peace
- 2015: Partnership for Peace
- 2016: Building Blocks for Peace
- 2017 Together for Peace: Respect, Safety and Dignity.

International Day of Peace 2017

September 21, 2017 in the World

The International Day of Peace is celebrated on September 21, 2017. It is also known as the World Peace Day and occurs annually on September 21. The day is dedicated to peace, and specifically the absence of war, such as might be occasioned by a temporary ceasefire in a combat zone. The World Peace Day was declared by the United Nations (UN) in 1981. Since then it is observed by many nations, political groups, military groups, and peoples.

To inaugurate the International Day of Peace, the "Peace Bell" is rung at UN Headquarters. The bell is cast from coins donated by children from all continents. It was given as a gift by the United Nations Association of Japan, and is referred to as "a reminder of the human cost of war." The inscription on its side reads: "Long live absolute world peace." Individuals can also wear White Peace Doves on this day to commemorate the International Day of Peace, which are badges in the shape of a dove produced by a non-profit in Canada.

Look at the theme for 2017: "Peace and Safety". The 21st of September falls on Rosh Hashanah, 2 days before the Revelation 12 sign in the constellation! Paul is almost using the same words as Daniel. He is saying that those who are wicked, those who are in darkness, will not understand. But those who are

wise and walking in the light, who are not asleep, will understand. For God had not appointed us to wrath! At first, this was shocking for me! YEHÔVÂH opened my eyes to see the spiritual truth when I discovered that the UN had already announced a worldwide Day of Peace in September. What was more amazing and profound is that this is only to set the table for a One World Order.

When reading the first sentence you will notice "***an opening of the UN General Assembly***". ***An assembly***? Isn't this interesting that the "god of this world" always tries to duplicate YEHÔVÂH Elohim? They called themselves the "general assembly". There is only one true assembly!

Background

A UN resolution established the International Day of Peace in 1981 to coincide with the opening of the UN General Assembly. The first Peace Day was celebrated in 1982 and was held on the third Tuesday of September each year until 2002, when September 21 became the permanent date for the International Day of Peace. The assembly decided in 2001 that the International Day of Peace should be annually observed on September 21 starting from 2002. By setting a fixed date for the International Day of Peace, the assembly declared that the day should be observed as a day of global ceasefire and non-violence.

By creating the International Day of Peace, the UN devoted itself to worldwide peace and encouraged people to work in cooperation for this goal. Since its inception, Peace Day has marked personal and planetary progress toward peace. It has grown to include millions of people worldwide and many events are organized each year to commemorate and celebrate this day.

Symbols

The peace dove flying with an olive branch in its beak is one of the most commonly featured symbols for the day. In Judaism, Christianity, and Islam a white dove is generally a sign for peace. The dove can also represent "hope for peace" or a peace offering from one person to another, hence the phrase "to extend an olive branch". Often, the dove is represented as still in flight to remind people of its role as messenger.

Coincidence? I do not think so!

This is a scheme to establish a New World Order! If you do not believe this, I encourage you to study the United Nations documents and also the treaties which, once ratified by individual nations, become INTERNATIONAL LAW. The United Nations created the Commission for Global Governance. Visit the United Nations' website and see for yourself.

The coming one world government is being set up in the ***political arena,*** under the flag of the United Nations, through organizations such as the Trilateral Commission. The published goal of the Council of Foreign Relations, for

example, is a one-world government. And although most have never heard of many of these groups, they do exist, and they are very influential. The core of these groups holds the "illuminist" philosophy.

A **second focus** is ***economics with free trade agreements***, the International Monetary Fund, World Bank and the Bank of International Settlements. The coming global monetary crisis is intended to institute a universal debt-based currency, controlled by the International Financiers and issued to individuals against biometric identification cards. This is all about control!

The ***third area of focus is religion***. Organizations, like the World Council of Churches and the Parliament of World Religions, were established to introduce a ***new world religion***. It is based on a pantheistic/humanist philosophy. Pay careful attention when you study the documents and reports published by the United Nations and related organizations. This philosophy is now being taught in the educational system and has been implemented under programs such as Goals 2000.

The New World Order will be ***SOCIALISTIC***. Read the United Nation's declarations and treaties for proof of this fact. The individual will be subservient to the state. Rights and power reside in and derive from the state, not the individual. ***They claim that private ownership and management of property are not to the benefit of the human race***. These things are cloaked in a pleasant language, and most people are drawn in and deceived. Yet few take the trouble to study these documents. In the New World Order, you will be in serfdom to the controlling elite! You will have no liberty and no rights. ***The State will "look after you" for your best interests!***

Do you see how the governments of the free world are slowly becoming more involved in our everyday life? This is exactly what socialism is. The government becomes involved in every aspect of your personal life. In the New World Order, private ownership of property will be abolished. You will

only own what you need. "*After all this is best for the world. We need to be looked after!"*

Dens and Rocks of the Mountains

When a government spent 32 trillion US dollars on underground facilities to be self-sufficient, one must realize that the world knows something that the average person on the street is not aware of. Why would a government spend that amount of money out of a so-called "***black budget***", that nobody is even aware of? That is because they know that something is coming to planet Earth. How is it that the world knows we are at the end, while the church is asleep? John saw this in his vision on the Island of Patmos. Everything is in place to trigger the occurrences of events, as explained by John in the Book of Revelation.

> *And the kings of the earth, and the* ***great men****, and the* ***rich men****, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the* ***dens and in the rocks of the mountains*** *Rev 6:15 KJV*

These facilities are huge! They are not Micky Mouse tunnels! There are cities under the ground, and they are all self-sufficient. So, how is it that the unbelievers, the people of this world, know more than the Body of Christ?

"The handwriting is on the Wall"

We need to wake up and start listening to the Word of God and believe it! God gave us these signs and seasons in the heavens to wake us up!

*And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for **signs**, and for **seasons**, and for days, and years Genesis 1:14 KJV*

*And a **great sign appeared in heaven**: a **woman clothed** with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. Revelation 12:1 ESV*

She was pregnant and was crying out in birth pains and the agony of giving birth. Revelation 12:2 KJV

*And **another sign appeared** in heaven: behold, a **great red dragon**, with seven heads and ten horns, and on his heads seven diadems. [4] His tail swept down a third of the stars of heaven and cast them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was about to give birth, so that when she bore her child he might devour it. [5] She gave birth to a male child, one who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron, but her child was caught up to God and to his throne, [6] and the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, in which she is to be nourished for 1,260 days. Revelation 12:3-6 KJV*

The Revelation 12 sign, which will appear with 100% certainty on 23 September 2017, (it in fact did!) will mark something substantial in the total history of mankind on planet Earth, as this sign has never appeared in the past and shall never appear again in future. When we look at all the above-mentioned facts, do you still believe in the imminent return of Christ? Do you still believe in the mockery of those who set dates? Well, I believe that when we look back, we will confirm one thing: YEHÔVÂH Elohim has a calendar and in the "***fullness of time***" His events will occur on time! Unfortunately, we only understand prophecies partly and we do not have all the information available

to make a full analysis of everything to be 100% accurate in setting dates for the rapture.

The Words of Yashuah

In Matthew 24 Jesus revealed many truths to His disciples, regarding His return and the end of the world. Let us investigate some additional evidence available to us today that was not available to many Bible scholars before, regardless of whether they believed in setting dates or in the imminent return of Christ. Although the list can go on and on, I only want to draw your attention to some events currently going on.

Rumours of wars

The media overflows with news of tension between nations, and many coming specifically against Israel. The testing of nuclear bombs in Northern Korea only brings more tension and it is only a matter of time for this to eventually occur as a nuclear explosion in the end time, as prophesied.

> *And ye shall hear of* ***wars and rumours*** *of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. Matthew 24:6 KJV*
>
> *"And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their* ***flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes****, and their* ***tongue shall consume away in their mouth****". Zechariah 14:12 KJV*

The only way Ezekiel's words could be fulfilled is by a nuclear explosion. Daniel also saw this.

> *And he shall make a strong covenant with many for one week, and for half of the week he shall* ***put an end to sacrifice and offering****. And on the* ***wing of abominations shall come one who makes desolate****, until the decreed end is poured out on the desolator. Daniel 9:27 KJV*

The last part of the Daniel 9:27 prophecy can be revealed, when we look at the vision of Zechariah, Chapter 5. An angel appeared to him, showing him a basket filled with the sins prevailing everywhere throughout the land. Suddenly, the heavy lead cover on the basket was lifted off and Zechariah could see a woman sitting inside the basket.

> *"Then the angel left me for a while, but he returned and said, "Look up! Something is traveling through the sky!" 6 "What is it?" I asked. He replied, "It is a bushel basket filled with the sin prevailing everywhere throughout the land." 7 Suddenly the heavy lead cover on the basket was lifted off, and I could see a* ***woman sitting inside the basket****! 8 He said, "She represents* ***wickedness****," and he pushed her back into the basket and clamped down the heavy lid again. 9 Then I saw two* ***women flying toward us****, with wings like those of a stork. And they took the bushel basket and flew off with it, high in the sky. 10 "Where are they taking her?" I asked the angel. 11 He replied, "****To Babylon*** *where they will build a* ***temple for the basket, to worship it!"*** *Zechariah 5:5-11 TLB*

The word "woman" here is "***ishshah***" meaning ***adulteress.***

H802

ish-shaw', naw-sheem'

The first form is the feminine of H376 or H582; the second form is an irregular plural; a *woman* (used in the same wide sense as H582).: - [adulter]ess, each, every, female, X many, + none, one, + together, wife, woman. Often unexpressed in English.

Woman, wife or burnt offering by fire?

Now Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lappidoth, was judging Israel at that time. Judges 4:4

The Hebrew word "wife", according to Strong's H802 and 801, can be translated as either "woman" or "wife". It can also mean "burnt offering by fire".

The wickedness in Zechariah 5 refers to a nuclear weapon, which is flying to "Babylon", where they will build a temple.

Wow, this means that somebody will launch a nuclear weapon on Israel, the Holy Land, causing destruction and pouring out desolation.

According to Ezekiel 38 and 39, whoever will have launched the nuclear weapon against Israel shall fail, because the Lord said that His people, Israel, shall dwell in safety (Ezekiel 38:14) so that the house of Israel shall know that He is Lord (Ezekiel 39:22).

YEHÔVÂH also confirms His covenant that He will not destroy the earth with a flood again and will save many against the flood, caused by satan, in Revelation 12.

He will bring an end to the daily sacrifices and also to sin on the earth. The one who will launch the nuclear weapon to destroy the Holy Land, Israel, will fail and destroy himself.

Age of Scoffers

*Knowing this first, that there shall come in the **last days scoffers**, walking after their own lusts, [4] And saying, **Where is the promise of his coming**? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. [5] For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: [6] Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: [7] But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. [8] But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. 2 Peter 3:3-8 KJV*

Perilous Times

*This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2] For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3] Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4] Traitors, heady, highminded, **lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;** [5] Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 2 Titus 3:1-5 KJV*

Moving at the Speed of Light

> *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall* ***run to and fro****, and* ***knowledge shall be increased****. Daniel 12:4 KJV*

Mankind can currently travel all over the world within a few hours! We are living in the age of information – an era of knowledge explosion!

The fullness of the Gentiles

> *For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits;* ***that blindness in part is happened to Israel****, until the* ***fulness of the Gentiles be come in****. Romans 11:25 KJV*
>
> *And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.* [19] *And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it:* ***he also shall become a people****, and he also shall be great: but truly his* ***younger brother shall be greater than he****, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. Genesis 48:18-19 KJV*
>
> *And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river,* ***when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven****, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to* ***scatter the power of the holy people****, all these things shall be finished. Daniel 12:7 KJV*

The EnviroPigs

This is an interesting one. Google “The Enviropig”. A pig has been genetically altered to better digest and process phosphorus. Pig manure is high in phytate,

a form of phosphorus, so, when farmers use the manure as fertilizer, the chemical enters the watershed and causes algae blooms that deplete oxygen in the water and kills marine life.

Scientists added E. Coli bacteria and mouse DNA to a pig embryo. This modification decreases a pig's phosphorous output by as much as 70 percent, making the pig more environmentally friendly.

> ***They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD. Isaiah 66:17 KJV***

Rosetta Stone Age

The Tower of Babel was the "New World Order" of that time, just after the flood. Today, with modern technology, there is just no language barrier anymore and the UN has enforcement of the New World Order. As God did not allow the "New One World Order", when Nimrod erected the Tower of Babel, so will He also not allow the New One World Order proposed by the UN.

> *And the LORD said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all* ***one language****; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do. 7 Go to, let us go down, and there* ***confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.*** *Genesis 11:6-7 KJV*

Return of Obedience

*And the LORD shall **scatter you among the nations**, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.* [28] *And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.* [29] *But if from thence thou shalt **seek the LORD** thy God, thou shalt **find him**, if thou seek him with all thy **heart and with all thy soul.** [30] **When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice**;* [31] *(For the LORD thy God is a merciful God;) he **will not forsake thee**, **neither destroy thee**, nor **forget the covenant** of thy fathers which he sware unto them. Deuteronomy 4:27-31 KJV*

Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever. Deuteronomy 4:40 KJV

And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee, [2] *And shalt **return unto the LORD thy God**, and shalt **obey his voice according** to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;* [3] *That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and **gather thee from all the nations**, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee. Deuteronomy 30:1-3 KJV*

There is still much more information and evidence on this topic. We can divide all these signs of the end times into the following categories*:*

- Signs of Nature – Luke 21:11
- Signs of Society – 2 Timothy 3:1-4
- Negative Spiritual Signs – 2 Timothy 4:3-4
- Positive Spiritual Signs – Outpouring of the Holy Spirit
- Signs of World Politics – Matthew 24:6-7
- Signs of Technology – Luke 21:26
- Sings of Israel – Zechariah 12:3; Jeremiah 16:14-15; 23:7-8

THE LAST GENERATION

> *And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring. Luke 21:25 KJV*

When we look at the frequency and intensity of natural disasters, especially of tsunamis and earthquakes, it is clear that it has increased severely.

> ***Perry Stone: Prophecies concealed, now revealed.***
> *"Our generation is running on a path parallel with the days of Noah. God's rainbow covenant promises us that never again will the world be destroyed by a flood. However, the sea and waves roaring indicate a Messianic sign, and the regional floods and coastal destructions by tsunamis can fulfil both the word of Christ and the patterns of prophecy."*

Solar Eclipse and Hurricane Harvey

Luke 21:25 refers to the sea and waves roaring, and it says that there will be signs in the sun, in the moon and in the stars. Could it be that God is using Luke **21**:**25** to confirm His absolute perfection to warn mankind on Earth, since the solar Eclipse appeared on **21** August 2017 (that was on the 1st day of Elul) over the USA and Hurricane Harvey struck Houston on **25** August 2017?

Notes from the author:

As I wrote this book, I became aware of "HAARP". With modern technology, the Illuminati is using it to create man-made hurricanes. This has been confirmed by the US Defense Secretary on April 28, 1997, William S. Cohen as ***"weather warfare"****.*

I'd like to encourage the reader to do your own research, as the Word warns us that there will be massive deceptions in the end times.

The Fig Tree

When Jesus told his disciples the parable of the fig tree, He was making it clear that "this" generation shall not pass till these things be fulfilled. In this parable, Yashuah is giving us the secret of the last generation on Earth. He says that when we shall see the ***budding of the fig tree,*** we shall know that this is the last generation!

Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: 33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. 34 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled 35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. Matthew 24:32-35 KJV

The fig tree refers to Israel. When the fig tree buds, the Jews will come back home to the land of Israel. This is when we shall know that it is the last generation. Matthew 24:32 says that when the fig tree buds (***birth***) and spreads forth its leaves (***maturity***), that generation will not pass until all prophecy is complete. Jewish history and culture believe that an adult male is considered mature at age 30. Very interesting that from the first official Act for Balfour declaration in 1987, until Israel reached maturity, all these events listed in the next table reached their full cycle, ending in 2017.

Coincidence? NO! This is YEHÔVÂH's Perfect Timeline.

1st Official Act for Balfour Declaration	1897	120	**2017**	120 Year Generation
Balfour Declaration	1917	100	**2017**	2 Full Jubilee Years
Israel back as an Independent State	1947	70	**2017**	Complete Generation
Jerusalem under Jewish Control	1967	50	**2017**	Jubilee Cycle
Israel reached maturity	1977	40	**2017**	Maturity in 30 years after 1947 – 40 Full Cycle of Testing

There are many dates and times and all of them confirm that we are the last generation. We are living in the timeframe of YEHÔVÂH's "fullness of time". The window of the grace age can at any moment close and the Bride caught up into the heavens, to reveal the son of perdition, the starting time of the day of the Lord, His wrath, the 7-Year Tribulation.

Enoch

Enoch lived on Earth for 365 years and was supernaturally caught up in the heavens (Gen 5:23-24; Hebrews 11:5). Enoch, the 7th generation from Adam, gives believers a preview of those who will be changed and caught up to meet the Lord in the air at His coming. (1 Thessalonians 4:16-17)

Babel

In Genesis 11 the Tower of Babel was being built. It was supposed to be the first global government and "New World Order". God demolished it and confused the people's languages. At the end of the 7-Year Tribulation, a "**Mystery Babylon**" will exist, which God will destroy again! (Rev 17 and 18)

Can you see YEHÔVÂH's cycles – His "Oh-Fahn"?

History repeats itself. Repetitive cycles are evident in both secular and religious history. The Bible believers discerned the times and knew that God's 4000-year-old prophecy of Genesis 3:15, that ***the seed of the woman would crush the head of the serpent,*** was fulfilled by the sign in the heavens, the star of Bethlehem. Likewise, are all the evidence and signs in the sky for the Bridegroom's return for His Bride, followed by His judgment on the earth. This will be followed by Him bringing in the remnant of Israel and finally destroying satan and his kingdom. Then will the Millennial Reign on Earth follow.

There will be a generation, consisting of all ages, that will not face death, but will be alive and changed in a moment, and caught up to meet the Lord in the air, when He returns for His Bride.

*In a moment, in the **twinkling of an eye**, at the **last trump**: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and **we shall be changed.** [53] For this **corruptible must put on incorruption**, and this **mortal must put** on **immortality**. [54] So when this **corruptible shall have put on incorruption**, and this **mortal shall have put on immortality**, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, **Death is swallowed up in victory**. 1 Corinthians 15:52-54 KJV*

In a twinkling of an eye, our mortal bodies will be changed into immortal bodies. We will receive our glorified bodies! Death will not reign over us to eternity!

*For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a **shout**, with the **voice** of the **archangel**, and with the **trump of God**: and the dead in Christ shall rise first [17] Then we which are alive and remain shall be **caught up together** with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. **Wherefore comfort one another with these words**. 1Thess 4:16-17 KJV*

"The Handwriting is on the Wall!"

Let these words comfort you today as you read, in Yashuah's Name! AMEN!

As the "***wise***" (notice the "WISE"!) followed the Bethlehem Star to find the Messiah, who was born, (Matthew 2:1-11), so will there be signs to follow in the sun, the moon and the stars, before the Lord's return.

> *And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; Luke 21:25 KJV*

The final generation will understand these cosmic signs and use them to discern the times. Such signs can include but are not limited to, solar and lunar eclipses falling on Jewish Festivals, solar flares, asteroids and meteorites and fearful and great signs in heaven that are revealed through telescopes and satellites.

Taxes

Before Christ's birth, a decree came from Caesar Augustus that the entire world should be taxed, according to Luke 2:1. Today the total debt of most countries is out of control. Spending is unsustainable and borrowing is so high that it simply can't be paid back.

The Star of Bethlehem

Amazing to realize that the Bethlehem Star had appeared when YEHÔVÂH made His covenant with Abram, and it appeared again to confirm Jesus' birth. Again, the very same star appeared in the skies on 23rd September 2015, exactly two years before the Revelation 12 sign, which will appear in the sky on 23rd September 2017. I remember when this star appeared in the sky in 2015. We went outside to see guests off and when I turned around, I saw the star! It was amazing! I remember how excited I was to see it! Its appearance was all over Facebook, with many confirmations that it was the Bethlehem Star. There was a two-year delay in the appearance of the Bethlehem Star. That is why Herod slaughtered all the babies two years and younger when he heard about a king that was born (Matthew 2:16). It took the wise men almost two

years to find Jesus (Matthew 2:2). It cannot be a coincidence that the Bethlehem Star appeared exactly two years before the Revelation sign!

Nation of Israel

Many people may differ, but the Word of God is clear. The prophecies of the Nation of Israel shall be fulfilled!

> *Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.*
> *10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt* ***dwell in the field****, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be* ***delivered****; there the* ***LORD shall redeem*** *thee from the hand of thine enemies. Micah 4:9-10 KJV*

The prophet Micah saw and prophesied how the Lord will give up Israel, until the time of travail. He will then bring forth the remnant and shall return them to their land.

> *Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which* ***travaileth*** *hath brought forth: then the* ***remnant*** *of his brethren shall* ***return unto the children of Israel.*** *Micah 5:3 KJV*

It is profound to see that so many scriptures are concealed in the Old Testament and revealed in the New Testament. Micah even saw how the Jewish people would dwell in Babylon, and also the woman in travail, of which Isaiah 66 prophesied and which John saw on the Island of Patmos, as noted in Revelation 12.

Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail [10] ***Be in pain, and labour to bring forth****, O daughter of Zion,* ***like a woman in travail****: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt* ***dwell in the field****, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be* ***delivered****; there the* ***LORD shall redeem*** *thee from the hand of thine enemies. Micah 4:9-10 KJV*

But the Lord shall redeem them from the hand of their enemies! On the 23rd of December 2016, the UN declared that nobody in Israel could build on their own land. This was nine months before Sept 23, 2017.

TYPOLOGY

Abraham

Abraham and Isaac represent a type of the Father, YEHÔVÂH, and his Son, Yashuah. Abraham, the father of Isaac, had to offer His only beloved son. Isaac carried the wood for the offering, just as Yashuah carried His cross to Calvary. Yashuah died on the cross, the Father's only beloved Son, in the exact spot on the mount, where He had provided the ram for Abraham!

Furthermore, Abraham was born ***1 948*** years after Creation and was ***70*** years old when he received the covenant with YEHÔVÂH, ***2 018*** years after Creation. This is profound, as Israel became a nation in ***1948,*** for the first time after 70 years in exile. Furthermore, Israel will be exactly ***70*** years old in the year ***2018!***

From the beginning, YEHÔVÂH said the days of men shall be 120 years.

And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his ***days shall be an hundred and twenty years****. Genesis 6:3 KJV*

From Adam, until 2017, exactly 120 Jubilee years have passed. From Abraham, until 2017, 80 Jubilee years have passed. From Moses, until 2017, 70 Jubilee years have passed, and 40 Jubilee years have passed since Jesus Christ.

Year	Adam	Abraham	Moses	Jesus
2017	120	80	70	40

A Jubilee year is 50 years. Multiplied by 120 Jubilee years, it brings us to 6 000 years. Creation was created in 6 days. The time for the "god of this world" to rule, before the 7th day of Rest, the Sabbath day, is 6000 years. This period will end in the year 2024 when the Millennial Reign begins. So, 2017, plus the 7-Year Tribulation brings us to 2024.

NOTE!

The author started writing down these notes in 2017. As the years passed by, new information has been discovered. We know that we are indeed the last generation, and the above-mentioned calculation is of interest to me, and I now release it also to the reader. However, this is not cast in concrete. There is so much new information today, pointing us to the last Jubilee (7-year cycle) starting 2021/22 and ending 2028/29. No one knows if this includes or excludes the 7-Year Tribulation.

Currently (2022) all scriptural prophesies about the return of the Messiah have already been fulfilled. This is now the first time

that we can say God's return is imminent! Christ was clear in Matthew 24, that when the Gospel has been preached to all nations (notice "nations" and not "all people"), the Messiah will return!

Let us, as the last generation, therefore labour to preach the Gospel to all the nations. Let us look up high, anticipating the soon return of our Bridegroom. While waiting, let us all live a life of purity, let us sanctify ourselves daily by the washing of the Word, to stand blameless and without a spot to meet Him, our First Love!

Adam

Adam lived on Earth for 930 years. That is 70 years short of 1 000 years! Could it be that YEHÔVÂH sees the remaining 70 years as a prophetic period of "***entering into my rest***", during the Millennial Reign? A period must be completed to initiate the final day of the Lord, who, once and for all will defeat death and bring life through the last Adam.

YEHÔVÂH is going to make an end to sin in the 70th week of Daniel.

The Seventy Weeks

> ***Seventy weeks*** *are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to* ***make an end of sins****, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. Daniel 9:24*

Daniel studied the scroll of Jeremiah. The prophet predicted Israel's 70 years of captivity. So, the final seven years introduce the time of the Great Tribulation

and the rise of the Antichrist, and then the visible return of Christ. The last day of the Great Tribulation will be the first day of the Millennial Reign. Christ, who is the last Adam, will rule from an Eden-like world for 1 000 years, thus completing the perfect day that the first Adam had failed to fulfil.

Combining all

When we combine all the above-mentioned information with the Revelation 12 sign, appearing on 23 September 2017, it becomes more and more evident that the Tribulation could begin in 2017, marked by the Revelation 12 sign on 23 September!

- The date will be 70 years since the UN decree to re-establish Israel.
- It is a complete Jubilee-cycle, from the 1967 conquest of Jerusalem.
- It is the 70th Jewish year since the rebirth of Israel in 1948. Alternatively, it is in the 69th biblical year from the rebirth of Israel, which would be a powerful symbol of the fact that the world would be about to enter Daniel's 70th week (Jacob's Trouble).
- 2017 to 2024 offers the only timeline in recent memory, to indicate that the Tribulation of 2550 days would begin unquestionably on a Fall Feast date and end on a Fall Feast date. (***See the next section about these feasts as appointed times to fully understand this revelation***). This alignment (which we will fully discuss next) is kind of shocking! Exactly 2550 days fit between the beginning of the Tribulation, on the last day of the last Fall Feast of Tabernacles, October 11th, 2017, and its ending, on the first day of the first Fall Feast, Rosh Hashanah, on October 4th, 2024.
- Passover, the traditional date for the abomination of desolation, falls on approximately 1260 days after October 11th, 2017, and approximately 1290 days before October 4th, 2024. As a matter of fact, 1260 days after

October 11th, 2017, will be March 24th, 2021 – just 3-4 days before Passover. This fits perfectly with the 1260-day ministry of the TWO WITNESSES of Revelation 11:3, followed by their dead bodies lying in Jerusalem for 3.5 days. (Revelation 11:9)

- The Revelation 12 sign falls on Rosh Hashanah, 2017. The second sign of Revelation 12:6 is the great red dragon, which will appear in the mid-tribulation, confirming the possibility for the Body of Christ to be raptured in September 2017, as a pre-tribulation event.
- Creation started in 3977 BC and 2024 will be exactly 6000 years later.
- Daniel 12:12 adds 45 days to the 1290 days for a total of 1335 days, which is exactly 45 days before October 4th, 2024, the Second Coming of the Lord on the date Cheshvan 17, the same day in history that the great flood began (Gen 7:11).
- Also, 2017 is a Jubilee year and a Shmittah year, which occurs every seven years.

This is particularly interesting in the light of the likely possibility that Jesus will fulfil the final three Fall Feasts, in short, subsequent order, just as He fulfilled the Spring Feasts.

As time passes by, every year new information is coming to us about end-time events. Donald Trump declared Jerusalem as the Capital of Israel in December 2020. According to Bible scholars, this was the very last Bible prophecy to be fulfilled. God's grace and mercy are still flowing from the throne to give more time for souls to be saved and I believe that the rapture event has been postponed. As the tension in Israel is building up, the Lord confirms that the very next event will be the Gog and Magog war of Ezekiel 38 and 39. This is the trigger point for the great exchange between the snatching away and the

revealing of the Antichrist. Other scholars determine that Yashuah's crucifixion date is 28 AD, instead of 32 AD. They determine that Christ's return will be exactly 2000 years after His crucifixion, which will be 2028. Others determine that the end of the Millennial Reign will be 3030. That brings us to 2030 for the second coming of Christ. If we subtract the 7-Year Tribulation, we get to a 2023 Rapture date.

Saints, however, it might be, we are at the end! We are indeed the last generation, and we will see the Messiah coming! As I am writing today, 25 May 2021, I strongly believe that we are in a window of grace. For the first time, we can say that Christ's return is imminent, meaning that He can indeed come at any time for the snatching away. It might be this year, or it might be 2023 or 2028 ….

The Handwriting is on the Wall!

The Messiah is on His way, and I pray that you will be ready. I pray that I will be in the field harvesting souls when His voice sounds as a trump of God!

Marriage

Paul wrote about the coming of the Lord and our ***gathering together***. Remember these words of 1 Thessalonians that the Lord shall descend with a ***SHOUT***, the ***VOICE*** of the Archangel and with a ***TRUMP OF GOD***! Then, we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together!

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and remain shall ***be caught up****G726 together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17 KJV*

"Caught up" is **"*harpazo"*** in Greek! This is where the word "Rapture" comes from.

G726

harpazō

har-pad'-zo

From a derivative of G138; to *seize* (in various applications): - catch (away, up), pluck, pull, take (by force).

Even more profound is when we look at Paul's words that he who restrains, who withholds the Antichrist, must first be taken out of the way.

Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? 6 And now ye ***know what withholdeth*** *that he might be revealed in his time. 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let,* ***until he be taken G1096 out of the way****. 8 And then shall that* ***Wicked be revealed****, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. 2 Thessalonians 2:5-8 KJV*

Here we see that the word "taken" means **"*ginomai"*.** Ginomai means "arise, be assembled – **be married"**!!!

The Bridegroom is coming for his Bride! A marriage ceremony will take place!

G1096

ginomai

ghin'-om-ahee

A prolonged and middle form of a primary verb; to *cause to be* ("gen" -erate), that is, (reflexively) to *become* (*come into being*), used with great latitude (literally, figuratively, intensively, etc.): - ***arise be assembled***, be (come, -fall, -have self), be brought (to pass), (be) come (to pass), continue, be divided, be done, ***draw***, be ended, fall, be finished, follow, be found, be fulfilled, + God forbid, grow, happen, have, be kept, be made, ***be married***, be ordained to be, ***partake***, pass, be performed, be published, require, seem, be showed, X soon as it was, sound, ***be taken***, be turned, use, wax, will, would, be wrought.

Ten Spies

How much more evidence do we need to believe? Or are we like the generation in the time of Moses, when eight out of ten spies misled the people, causing them to turn back into the wilderness?

So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest. Hebrews 3:11 KJV

The Coming of the Son of Man

*And there shall be **signs in the sun**, and in the **moon**, and in the **stars**; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the **sea and the waves roaring**; 26 Men's **hearts failing them for fear**, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. 27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. 28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. Luke 21:25-28 KJV*

Watch Yourselves

And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be ***overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life,*** *and so that day come upon you unawares.* [35] *For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.* [36] ***Watch ye therefore****, and* ***pray always****, that ye may be* ***accounted worthy to escape all these things*** *that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man. Luke 21:34-36 KJV*

The word here for ***escape*** is "***ekpheugo"***, meaning ***to flee out of***. To escape is to remove oneself from one location to another.

The spiritual principle is that of separating the sheep from the goats, wheat from tares, good from bad, light from darkness, and the righteous from the unrighteous. Let us walk in the light and not be like those who are walking in darkness. Let us put on the helmet and the hope of our salvation, by the blood of the Lamb.

But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. [2] *For yourselves know perfectly that the* ***day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.*** [3] *For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.* [4] *But ye, brethren,* ***are not in darkness****, that that day should overtake you as a thief.* [5] *Ye are all the* ***children of light****, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.* [6] *Therefore let us* ***not sleep****, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.* [7] *For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.* [8] *But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the* ***breastplate of faith and love****; and for an* ***helmet, the hope of salvation****.* [9] *For God hath not*

appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Thessalonians 5:1-9 KJV

And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which <u>delivered us from the wrath</u> to come. 1 Thessalonians 1:10 NASB

All these signs and warnings are not there to scare or intimidate, but instead to motivate and prepare us. When Noah knew destruction was coming, he started to prepare. YEHÔVÂH reveals His mercy in that He warns before releasing judgment. YEHÔVÂH always visits in mercy before He visits in judgment. He always extends His hand of grace, before lifting His hand in disfavour.

- When shall these things be?
- What will be the sign of His coming?
- What will be the sign of the end of the world?

*While Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately and said, "Tell us, when will these things take place, and what will be the **sign of your coming** and of the **end of the age?"** Matthew 24:3 ISV*

All these are the beginning of sorrows. Matthew 24:8 KJV

Sorrow = "Odin" – Birth Pains

*But all these things are only the **beginning of the birth pains."** [9] "Then they will hand you over to suffer and will kill you, and you will be hated by all the nations because of my name. [10] Then many people will fall away, will betray one another, and will hate one another. [11] Many false prophets will appear and deceive many people, [12] and because lawlessness will increase, the love*

of many people will grow cold. 13 But the person who endures to the end will be saved. 14 And this gospel of the kingdom will be proclaimed throughout the world as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come." Matthew 24:8-14 KJV

An abomination will make Jerusalem desolate

*So when you see the **destructive desecration**, mentioned **by the prophet Daniel**, standing in the **Holy Place**. (Take note also of Daniel 11:31 and 12:11) then those who are in Judea **must flee to the mountains**. Matthew 24:15-16 KJV*

This is when the false prophet would make an image of the Antichrist in Jerusalem and cause the image to speak and live through demonic power.
*And I beheld another **beast** coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he **exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him**, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 **And he doeth great wonders**, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, 14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those **miracles** which he had **power to do in the sight of the beast**; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an **image to the beast**, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. 15 And he had **power to give life unto the image of the beast**, that the **image of the beast should both speak**, and cause that as many as would not **worship the image of the beast should be killed**. 16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: 17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. 18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for*

it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. Revelation 13:11-18 KJV

Then, forward in time:

*For then shall be **great tribulation**, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.* [22] *And except those days should be **shortened**, there should no **flesh be saved**: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. Matthew 24:21-22 KJV*

This will conclude with the return of Christ to the Mount of Olives (Zechariah 14:4; Revelation 19:11-16). This is the sign for the Jewish people when they see the abomination in Jerusalem, to flee out of the area into the mountain.

This is the second coming of the Lord, for the Millennial Reign.

On 6 September 2017, I asked the Lord to give me something substantial about the last days, that I could understand with my mind. I woke up at 4:30 pm, with a very clear picture and understanding of "***except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved"*** *Matthew 24:22.*

The Holy Spirit revealed that the scripture speaking of "***shortened the days*** to save flesh", refers to the Lord's calendar and fulness of time. Think about it. If God's coming can be imminent, why would He then shorten the days? The word for "**days**" in Greek is ***"hēmera***", which means "the time space between dawn and dark" or "the whole 24 hours".

G2250

hēmera

hay-mer'-ah

Feminine (with G5610 implied) of a derivative of ἧμαι hēmai (to *sit*; akin to the base of G1476) meaning *tame*, that is, *gentle*; *day*, that is, (literally) the time space between dawn and dark, or the whole 24 hours (but several days were usually reckoned by the Jews as inclusive of the parts of both extremes); figuratively a *period* (always defined more or less clearly by the context): - age, + alway, (mid-) day (by day, [-ly]), + forever, judgment, (day) time, while, years.

Hence, my interpretation is that He must shorten the 24-hour cycle of the day to save flesh on the earth! Are you getting this? Therefore, if the Lord's return is imminent, then the shortening of days is not required. He could just come to save flesh on the earth. Sun, moon and stars will be darkened, which coincides with the 6th seal of Revelation 6. Christ returns at the end of the Tribulation. He will send angels with the sound of a trumpet to gather ***<u>His elect</u>*** from the four regions of the earth.

The Coming of the Son of Man

> ***Immediately after the tribulation*** *of those days shall the* ***sun*** *be* ***darkened****, and the* ***moon*** *shall not give her* ***light****, and the* ***stars*** *shall* ***fall from heaven****, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:* [30] *And then shall appear the* ***sign of the Son of man in heaven****: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the* ***Son of man coming in the clouds*** *of heaven with power and great glory.* [31] ***And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his <u>elect</u> from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.*** *Matthew 24:29-31 KJV*

This is NOT referring to the Church or the Bride!

The ELECT is ISRAEL!

For Jacob my servant's sake, and ***Israel mine elect****, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. Isaiah 45:4 KJV*

"Elect – Eklektos – One who is favoured above another".

Return for the Rapture	***Return to Reign***
The day and hour are unknown. Matt 25:13	The last day of the Tribulation.
Only believers see this return. Heb 9:28	Every eye shall see Him. Rev 1:7
This return is for the believers. 1 John 3;2-3	Return with the believers. Rev 19:14
He takes believers to Heaven. John 14:1-4	He brings believers from Heaven. Rev 19:14
Return releases the Great Tribulation.	Concludes the Great Tribulation.
Return releases satan's wrath. Rev 12:12	Return brings an end to satan. Rev 20:1-3

The Rapture – Harpozō	**Second Coming of Christ**
Translation of believers	No translation involved
Translated saints go to Heaven	Translated saints return to Earth
Earth not judged	Earth judged
Imminent (at any moment) – Less Signs	Follows definite predicted signs
Not in the Old Testament	Predicted in Old Testament
Bride of Christ	Affects all men on the earth
Before the day of vengeance / wrath	Concludes the day of wrath
No reference to satan	Satan bound
He comes for His own	He comes with His own
He comes in the air	He comes to the earth
He claims His Bride	He comes with His Bride
Tribulation begins	Unrighteous removed (Goats)
	Every eye shall see Him
	Millennium begins

Just after this Jesus preached the parable of the fig tree, as we have already discussed. When the fig tree buds it will be the sign for the last generation on earth before the tribulation begins.

The Greek word for "Generation" is "*Genea"*

This word has several meanings, but in this context, it simply refers to the Jewish race that would not perish from the earth, but be living at the time all these signs will occur. This view teaches that there is a specific timeframe in which these events will all be fulfilled.

And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh. Luke 21:28 KJV

SIGN OF JONAH

The very first recorded incident during the ministry of Yashuah, which was seen openly by the public, was His water baptism!

Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him. 16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him. Matthew 3:13-16 KJV

The very last recorded incident in the life of Yashuah, which was seen openly by the public, was when the soldier pierced His side.

But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. John 19:34 KJV

The very first miracle Yashuah did, was when He changed water into wine.

Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. [8] And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it. [9] When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom. John 2:7 -9 KJV

This was the beginning of miracles that manifested for His glory.

This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him. John 2:11 KJV.

Isn't it very interesting to see that "***WATER***" was involved in all these incidents? When the Pharisees asked for a sign, Yashuah referred to the only sign, that of the prophet, Jonah!

Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. [39] But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, ***but the sign of the prophet Jonas:*** *[40] For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the* ***Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.*** *Matthew 12:38-40 KJV*

The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. [2] *He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.* [3] *And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?* [4] *A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall* ***no sign be given unto it****,* ***but the sign of the prophet Jonas****. And he left them, and departed. Matthew 16:1-4 KJV*

And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall ***no sign be given it****,* ***but the sign of Jonas the prophet****.* [30] *For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. Luke 11:29-30 KJV*

As Jonah was in the belly of the fish for three days and nights, so was the Son of Man in the grave for three days and nights. It all pointed to the resurrection of Christ Jesus on the 3rd day.

A Great Fish Swallowed Jonah

Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the ***fish three days and three nights****. Jonah 1:17 KJV*

Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the ***third day rise again****. Luke 24:7 KJV*

When Jonah delivered the message, Nineveh repented, and God saved the whole city!

> *For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. 7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water: 8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands. 9* ***Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? 10 And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.***
> *Jonah 3:6-10 KJV*

Few people know God had prepared everything for the Ninevites in advance. Before Jonah arrived at Nineveh, they had experienced plagues and a solar eclipse on the 1st of Elul. So, when Jonah arrived at Nineveh, and they heard the words of Jonah to repent or God would destroy the city, they immediately repented.

The solar eclipse that occurred over the USA on 21 August 2017, was similar to the event the Ninevites had experienced. What is more significant, is that 21 August 2017 was also the 1st of Elul.

Could this be a message from Yashuah to us: "***Repent! Turn from your old ways, as My coming is near?"*** Just look what happened on September 2015 in the "shamayim" (heavens). The brightest star in the constellation, Pisces, appeared!

What?

Pisces is the "***FISH***". When you Google "Fomalhaut", it gives the following definition:

Fom|al|haut

[ˈfəʊm(ə)lˌhɔːt, ˈfəʊməˌləʊt]

DEFINITION

the brightest star in the constellation Piscis Austrinus.

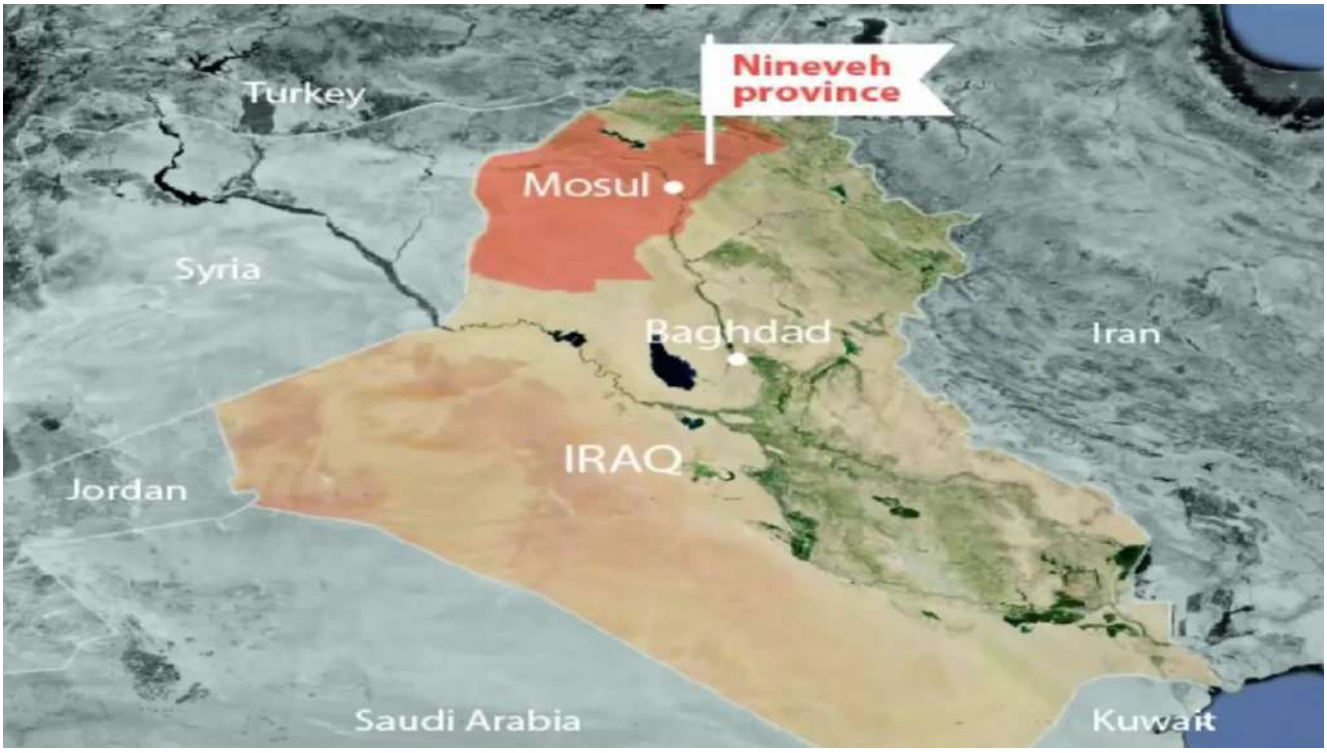
It means mouth of the Fish. The star appeared in the mouth of the Fish!

What is even more amazing, is that the moon entered Pisces late on September 26th, the moon and Fomalhaut rose together on the evening of the 27th (Sukkot in Israel) and the moon was red by 11:11 pm. ***The moon exited Pisces early evening on September 29th, having remained inside the "FISH" for a virtual 3 days and 3 nights!***

Look at our original text about the sky being red!

> *The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. 2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for* ***the sky is red****. 3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for* ***the sky is red*** *and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times? 4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall* ***no sign be given unto it****,* ***but the sign of the prophet Jonas****. And he left them, and departed. Matthew 16:1-4 KJV*

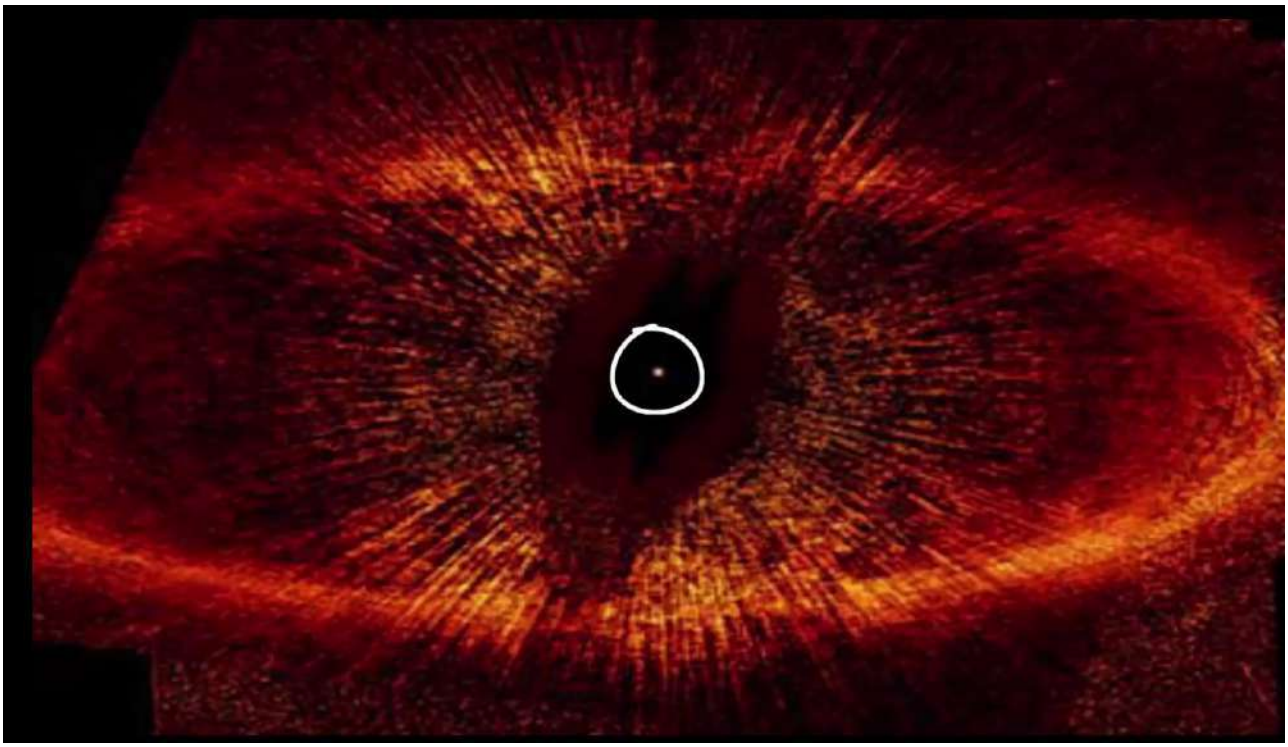
Yashuah pointed to many signs for this end times in Matthew 24, Mark 13 and Luke 21, but the sign of Jonah will be unlike all the others. Today we can still find Nineveh in Iraq. ISIS, the Islamic State, took over Mosul / Nineveh Province on October 6th, 2014.



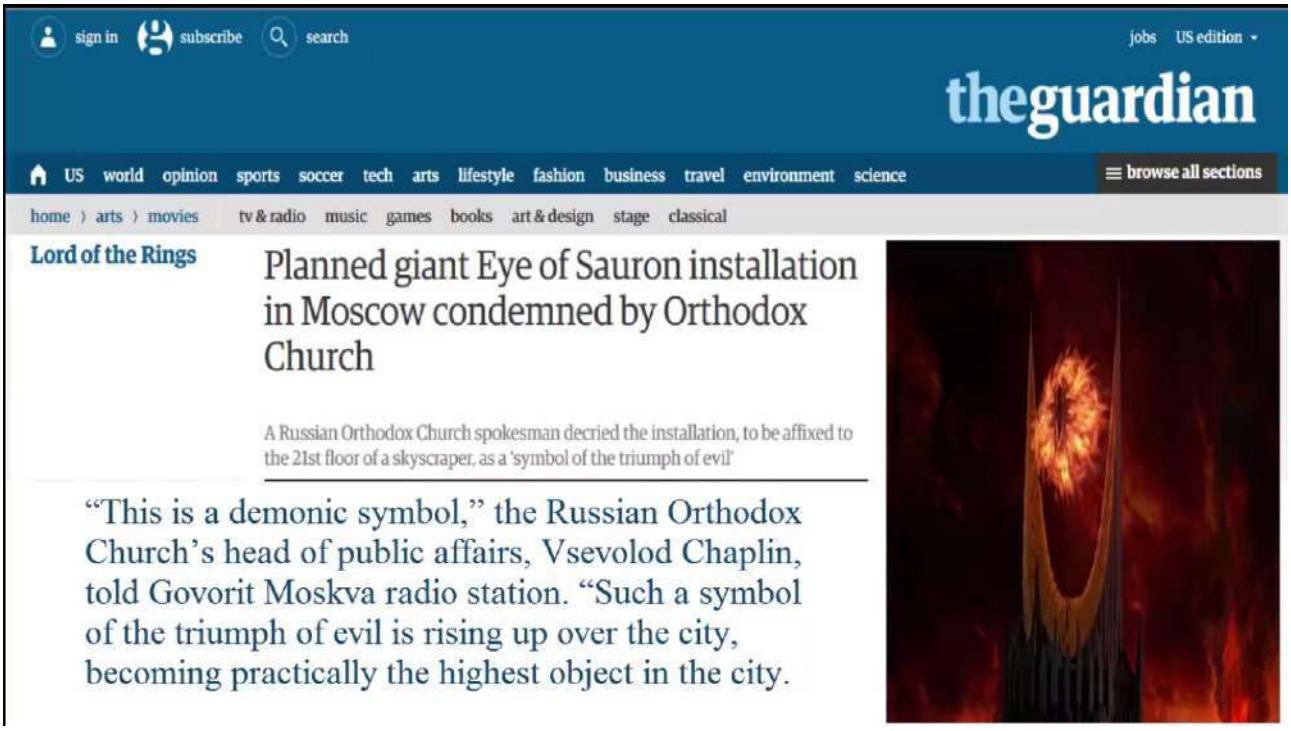
Nimrod was the king who built the Tower of Babel, the first New World Order, just after the flood. Nimrod also built Nineveh, as indicated in Gen 10:11.
It is very interesting that in Egyptian mythology the fish saved the life of the Egyptian goddess, "ISIS"! Yes, ISIS!

ISIS destroyed Jonah's Tomb in Mosul, Iraq, in July 2014.

They took a photo of the constellations and received this image – the great eye! Inside of it is a very small bright star.



This same sign was used by the Orthodox Church in Moscow.



Do you want to know what is that single bright star right in the middle of the evil eye? Between the red moon and Fomalhaut is the KING!

The Handwriting is on the Wall!

The King is Coming!

THE FALSE PASSOVER LAMB

Christ died as our Passover Lamb on the exact day and time of the Feast of Passover.

> *Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. 1 Corinthians 5:7 KJV*

The Antichrist will rise in the mid-tribulation, also on Passover, calling himself a god.

> *Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. 2 Thessalonians 2:4 KJV*

Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, offered "strange fire" before the Lord.

> *And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and* ***offered strange fire before the LORD,*** *which he commanded them not. 2 And there went out fire from the LORD, and* ***devoured them****, and they died before the LORD. Leviticus 10:1-2 KJV*

Scriptures are not clear what this strange fire was, but it was an abomination for the Lord and He devoured both of them. Similarly, many believe that this "strange fire" act will again occur on Passover, performed by the Antichrist as an abomination of desolation in the Temple.

THE KING IS COMING!

All the relevant signs are birth pains, proving that we are living in the end times. Paul also mentioned this often throughout the scriptures. But, what is that *one* sign, that *one* trigger that is a solid, bomb-proof sign to us, to this generation? I believe that is the Revelation 12:1-2 sign that will appear in the skies on September 21, 2017! Yashuah said there will be signs in the ***sun***, the ***moon*** and the ***stars***!

> *And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring Luke 21:25 KJV*

Scriptures are clear that there will be signs in the sky and it is no coincidence that the Revelation 12 sign in the sky involves the sun, the moon and the stars.

> *And a **great sign** was seen in heaven: a woman arrayed with the **sun**, and the **moon** under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve **stars** [2] and she was with child; and she crieth out, travailing in birth, and in pain to be delivered. Revelation 12:1-2 ASV*

With modern technology, it is possible to go back and forth in time in the constellations. This allows us to see into the future that something might occur in our cosmos. This Revelation 12 sign can only appear in the sky, because of YEHÔVÂH, the Almighty. No human interference can cause this. This is the sign that I believe will mark the end of the dispensation of grace. Everything else that we indicated above laid the table for a New World Order and a one-world religious system to rise! This will be the last act of satan, the god of this world, to try and rule.

Fortunately, the "Handwriting is on the Wall" and we all know the outcome!

Revelation 12 mentions two signs. The first sign is of a woman, carrying a child in travail. She is clothed with the sun, the moon and with 12 stars.

> *And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: [2] And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. Revelation 12:1-2 KJV*

Referring back to the pictures on page 194, remember that the Leo constellation normally consists of only 9 stars. The other three stars are wandering stars, meaning they are constantly moving and do not have a fixed position. So, Venus, Mars and Mercury lined up exactly with the SUN at the woman's head, while the moon was at her feet on 23 September 2017 at 18:45, Israel time. What is even more amazing is that Jupiter, referred to as the King Planet, was in the womb of the woman for 42 months (the total gestation period of a woman) and came out of the woman at this very same time and hour.

A coincidence? Not a chance!

This sign must mark, without any doubt, the beginning of Jacob's trouble.

For us, the Gentiles, we were born out of flesh and then born again out of the spirit and now there awaits every child of YEHÔVÂH a FINAL miracle birth: A celestial birth in the heavens, when we will change in a twinkle of an eye from mortality to immortality and from corruptible seed to incorruptible seed. Death shall be no more (1 Corinthians 15:52-54). When this "***male child***" is born and caught up to Heaven at the rapture, we will have then experienced the complete fullness of that maturity, as YEHÔVÂH intended.

This Revelation 12 sign will appear on 23 September 2017, precisely as described by John in Rev 12:1-2.

- The woman refers to Israel.
- The child, as already explained, refers to the Body of Christ.

This sign marks the beginning of the Tribulation period and as we will see later on, the timeline fits the days of the Daniel prophecies. Amazingly, when we go back in time to Adam and Eve during the very first prophecy in Genesis 3, we find the same sign, but with different planets making up the 12 stars of the woman's crown.

TWO DIFFERENT MESSAGES

Remember, God told Abraham that He would multiply his seed to be as many as both the stars and the sand of the sea. Two different entities, two different positions, with different promises! Therefore, Revelation 12 has two different messages.

- The first message of Revelation 12 is the woman who gives birth to a child, the "***Zakar***", the Benai Elohim. That is the "***stars***", the Gentiles.
- The second message refers to the ***great red dragon*** that stood before the woman to devour her child.

> *And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. 4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. Revelation 12:3-4 KJV*

Everybody is looking for the dragon in heaven, BUT:

> **The dragon, the ancient serpent, the devil, has always hated the children of Elohim. He hates the church and he hates Israel. He is the one who wants to devour the Body of Christ. Why? Because the Body of Christ is the one who is holding him back!**

When we go back to the age of Adam and Eve, we find the Genesis 3:15 message about Jesus who will destroy the seed of satan and bruise his head. Take note of the different alignments of the planets, confirming the message of Genesis 3:15 and the message of Revelation 12:1-2.

The first part of the message is for the "called-out ones". I believe the second part is not about the great red dragon, but rather a message to the remnant of Israel. Many believe otherwise. But look again carefully at verse 5. The woman delivered the child, but her child was caught up unto God, to His throne. The great red dragon could not devour the child. *Notice that this child cannot be Jesus, as Jesus had already defeated the devil and he was never a threat to Him*.

> *And she brought **forth a man child**, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her **child was caught up unto God**, and to his **throne**.*
> *6 And the **woman fled into the wilderness,** where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days. Revelation 12:5-6 KJV*

Now, the woman is in trouble! She must flee into the wilderness for protection for 1260 days. Notwithstanding a flood, caused by the serpent, trying to kill the woman (remnant of Israel), God Almighty had CONFIRMED His Covenant with many. All will be OK! He will not destroy us by a flood again! The earth opened her mouth and swallowed up the flood!

And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. [16] *And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. Revelation 12:15-16 KJV*

CLOSING REMARKS

I'd like to encourage you to read Matthew 24 again and ask the Holy Spirit to reveal to you the words of Jesus. I do not know how people can miss this. The heading is about the coming of the Son of Man and it begins with "***immediately after the tribulation***"! Jesus said that immediately after the 7-Year Tribulation, the sun will be darkened, the moon shall not give light and stars shall fall from heaven and then shall the Son of man come back in the clouds of heaven! This is referring to the second coming of Christ. How much clearer do you want it said?

The Coming of the Son of Man

Immediately after the tribulation *of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:* [30] *And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.* [31] *And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. Mat 24:29-31 KJV*

Directly after this, Jesus told them the parable of the Fig Tree, which referred to Israel, indicating that, when Israel becomes a nation again (1948), that generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled in the fulness of time!

> *Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: Matthew 24:32 KJV*
>
> *Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. Matthew 24:34 KJV*

Then Jesus immediately speaks of the days of Noah (Matthew 24:37). In the other three Gospels, Jesus also referred to the days of Lot and tells us to remember Lot's wife. These events refer to the rapture. Do you think that we will see the days of Noah or the days of Lot or Lot's wife?

No, my Friend, not at all. The Lord is coming back to judge and to make war. These days of Noah, Lot and Lot's wife refer to our normal day-to-day lives. As Jesus explained to his disciples, it will be a time when people will go to work, build, plant, eat, drink and multiply. Then, suddenly the Son of Man will appear as a thief in the night!

But those who keep watch will know the day and the hour!

> *For yourselves* ***know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh*** *as a thief in the night. 1 Thessalonians 5:2 KJV*
> *But ye, brethren,* ***are not in darkness****, that that day should overtake you as a thief. 1 Thessalonians 5:4 KJV*
> *Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent.* ***If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief****, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee. Revelation 3:3 KJV*

*Behold**, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth**, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. Revelation 16:15 KJV*

May I share my testimony in this regard? During my own tribulation, I called upon the name of Jesus, in August 2011. The Lord answered me by giving me Luke 21.

But before any of this happens, they'll arrest you, hunt you down, and drag you to court and jail. It will go from bad to worse, dog-eat-dog, everyone at your throat because you carry my name. You'll end up on the witness stand, called to testify. Make up your mind right now not to worry about it. I'll give you the words and wisdom that will reduce all your accusers to stammers and stutters. Luke 21:12-15 MSG

You'll even be turned in by parents, brother's relatives and friends. Some of you will be killed. ***There's no telling who will hate you because of me****. Even so, every detail of your body and soul – even the hairs of your head – is in my care; nothing or you will be lost. Staying with it – that's what is required. Stay with it to the end. You won't be sorry; you'll be saved. Luke 21:16-19 MSG*

When all this starts to happen, up on your feet*. Stand tall with your heads high. Help is on the way! Luke 21:28 MSG*

Most things happened in the exact sequence as described above. The Lord revealed more and more, and he pointed me specifically to the end of this chapter of Luke.

In the same way, when you see these things happening (all these signs in the heavens), you will know that the Kingdom of God is about to come. 32 "Remember that all these things will take place before the people now living have all died. 33 Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will never pass away. 34 ***"Be careful not to let yourselves become occupied with too much feasting and drinking and with the worries of this life, or that Day may suddenly catch you*** *35 like a trap. For it will come upon all people everywhere on earth. Luke 21:31-35 GNB*

God is warning all of us to not be occupied by feasting and drinking and worries of life, for He will come like a thief in the night!
Pray always that you may be counted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass.

Watch ye therefore, and ***pray always****, that ye may be* ***accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass****, and to stand before the Son of man. Luke 21:36 KJV*

The Lord revealed the end to me in the beginning. He woke me up at 3 o'clock on the morning of 4th April 2009 and gave me the message of the seven churches, to apply to my own life. At that time, I did not fully understand the message, but as time passed, the full meaning of it came to me over eight years.

Remember the former things of old: for ***I am God, and there is none else****; I am God, and there is none like me, 11* ***Declaring the end from the beginning****, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure. Isa 46:10-11 KJV*

What I am trying to say is that all these messages God gave me over time are even more special for me personally, as it all contains scriptures for my personal life. As I paged through some entries in my diary, I realized that the Lord had started a new, may I call it, "***dispensation"*** in my life, even since 2003; almost 15 years ago.

Do not ignore the handwriting on the wall: "***My reward is for the overcomers!***"

Let us not boast about being better than anybody else, as Paul is warning in Romans 11. Yashuah allowed the stubbornness and blindness of the Jews to bring salvation to you and me, the Gentiles!

Carefully read these words of Paul in Rom 11. He was an Apostle to the Gentiles. We, the Gentiles, are wild olive branches grafted in their place (*the Jews*) to share the rich root of the olive tree. Don't you dare think you are better than the Jews, just because you made it unto salvation!

Gentiles Grafted In

And so I ask, "They have not stumbled so as to fall, have they?" Of course not! On the contrary, ***because of their stumbling, salvation has come to the gentiles to make the Jews jealous****.* [12] *Now if their* ***stumbling means riches for the world,*** *and if their fall means* ***riches for the gentiles****, how much more will their full participation mean!* [13] *I am speaking to you gentiles. Because I am an apostle to the gentiles, I magnify my ministry* [14] *in the hope that I can make my people jealous and save some of them.* [15] *For if their rejection results in reconciliation of the world, what will their acceptance bring but life from the dead?* [16] *If the first part of the dough is holy, so is the whole batch.* ***If the root is holy, so are the branches.*** [17] *Now if some of the branches have been broken off, and you, a* ***wild olive branch, have been grafted in their place to share the rich***

root of the olive tree, [18] ***do not boast about being better than the other branches****. If you boast, remember that you do not support the root, but the root supports you.* [19] *Then you will say, "Branches were cut off so that I could be grafted in."* [20] *That's right! They were broken off because of their unbelief, but you remain only because of faith. Do not be arrogant, but be afraid!* [21] *For if God did not spare the natural branches, he certainly will not spare you, either.* [22] *Consider, then, the kindness and severity of God: his severity toward those who fell, but God's kindness toward you—if you continue receiving his kindness. Otherwise, you too will be cut off. Romans 11:11-22 ISV*

Paul shares this secret of YEHÔVÂH's mercy towards us, the Gentiles so that the full number can come to faith!

For I want to let you know about this ***secret****, brothers, so that you will* ***not claim to be wiser than you are****:* ***Stubbornness has come to part of Israel until the full number of the gentiles comes to faith.*** *Romans 11:25 ISV*

It is His longsuffering and kindness and patience that lead us to repentance!

Or are you unaware of his rich kindness, forbearance, and patience, that it is God's kindness that is leading you to repent? Romans 2:4 KJV

Let us not start bragging proudly about ourselves. In the fullness of time, when all the Gentiles have come to Christ, then this dispensation of the church age of grace will end and Israel will be saved.

I want you to know about this truth from God, dear brothers, so that you will not feel ***proud and start bragging****. Yes, it is true that some of the*

*Jews have set themselves against the Gospel now, but this will **last only until all of you Gentiles have come to Christ**—those of you who will. [26] **And then all Israel will be saved**. Do you remember what the prophets said about this? "There shall come out of Zion a Deliverer, and he shall turn the Jews from all ungodliness. [27] At that time I will take away their sins, just as I promised." Romans 11:25-27 TLB*

We have to overcome three things to be victorious:

1. The World.
2. The Flesh.
3. The Devil.

1. Overcome the World

As Christ overcame the world, so shall we!

I have told you this so that through me you may have peace. In the world you will have trouble, but be courageous—I have overcome the world!" John 16:33 ISV

… because everyone who is born from God has overcome the world. Our faith is the victory that overcomes the world. 1 John 5:4 ISV

2. Overcome the Flesh

*What is causing the **quarrels and fights among you**? Isn't it because there is a whole army of **evil desires** within you? [2] You want what you don't have, so you **kill** to get it. You long for what others have, and can't afford it, so you **start a fight to take it away from them.** And yet the reason you don't have what you want is that you don't ask God for it. [3] And even when you do ask you don't get it because your whole aim is wrong—you want only what will*

*give you **pleasure**. [4] You are like an unfaithful wife who loves her husband's enemies. Don't you realize that making friends with God's enemies—**the evil pleasures of this world**—makes you an enemy of God? I say it again, that if your aim is to **enjoy the evil pleasure of the unsaved world, you cannot also be a friend of God**. [5] Or what do you think the Scripture means when it says that the Holy Spirit, whom God has placed within us, watches over us with tender jealousy? [6] But he gives us more and more strength to stand against all such evil longings. As the Scripture says, God gives strength to the humble but sets himself against the proud and haughty. [7] So give yourselves humbly to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you. James 4:1-7 TLB*

3. Overcome the Devil

***Put on the whole armor of God** so that you may be able to stand firm against the devil's strategies. [12] For our struggle is not against human opponents, but against rulers, authorities, cosmic powers in the darkness around us, and evil spiritual forces in the heavenly realm. Ephesians 6:11-12 ISV*

*For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. [14] And no marvel; for **Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light**. [15] Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works. 2 Corinthians 11:13-15 KJV*

In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. 2 Corinthians 4:4 KJV

And those who overcame and were victorious over the beast, his image, his mark, and his name, will stand on the sea of glass and we will sing "The Song of Moses of Victory"!

> ***And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. 3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Revelation 15:2-3 KJV***

Then, heaven will open and we, the armies of heaven, will come down, with Yashuah, riding on white horses. Yashuah will destroy the enemies on the earth with the power of His Words! He is truly ***THE KING OF KINGS AND THE LORD OF LORDS!***

> *And I saw heaven opened, and behold a **white horse**; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 His **eyes were as a flame of fire**, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. 13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. 14 And the **armies** which were in heaven followed him upon **white horses**, clothed in fine **linen, white and clean**. 15 And out of his **mouth goeth a sharp sword**, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, **KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.** Revelation 19:11-16 KJV*

He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. Revelation 21:7 KJV

And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. 13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last. Revelation 22:12-13 KJV

But outside the gates of heavens will be dogs and sorcerers and murderers and idolaters, who will not enter the gates of heavens, because they did not overcome this world, the flesh, and the devil!

For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. Revelation 22:15 KJV

They will be destroyed!

And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the ***bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand****. 2 And he laid hold on the* ***dragon****, that old* ***serpent****, which is the* ***Devil****, and* ***Satan****, and bound him a* ***thousand years****, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a* ***seal upon him****, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. Revelation 20:1-3 KJV*

Satan and his demons will be chained and bound for a thousand years in the bottomless pit. After this Millennial Reign, satan will be loosed from prison for a short period and then he will be cast into the lake of fire for eternity.

And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, [8] And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. [9] And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. [10] And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. Revelation 20:7-10 KJV

Then follows the Judgment of the Great White Throne, where all will be judged and those whose names were not written in the book of life will be cast into the lake of fire.

Judgment Before the Great White Throne

And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. [12] And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. [13] And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. [14] And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15] ***And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.*** *Revelation 20:11-15 KJV*

The Handwriting is on the Wall!

Be ready, for our Bridegroom is coming for His Bride, just as He had promised!

When everything is ready, I will come and get you, so that you will always be with me where I am. John 14:3 NLT

Do not miss this event!!!

When the Messiah comes back a second time, He will come as the Lion of Judah! This time to judge the world, alongside His Bride!

A Word from the Author

This book is not about me. It is all about Yashuah HaMashiach. If it was not for Him, what would have happened to me? With kindness, longsuffering, and indescribable love, He has constantly drawn me unto Him! He taught me how to pitch my tent with Him, and He also pitched His tent with Me. It was only when I allowed the Holy Spirit to do His work in me, that something good started to happen in my life. The Ruach HaKodesh is a master in heart transplant, sanctification, and purification. When the people closest to you start telling others, with great astonishment, that you are the opposite of what you used to be, then you start realizing how great God is!

YEHOVAH Elohim took me out of darkness, out of Babylon (sometimes with force), into the light, and perfectly orchestrated my life to be changed into His image. There are simply no words in the human vocabulary to express my greatest thankfulness for the joy and peace I have received from Him. In my wildest dreams, I could not even imagine the good works that He had in store for me!

My prayer is that He will also do it for you. He is ready to do so! You only need to submit and allow Him to do the work. All the glory to YEHOVAH Elohim, who is the author of this Book!

El-Azar

Mene, Mene, Tekel, Upharsin

“I have numbered your days of reign and brought it to an end. My judgment of all on the earth had come and been weighed on the scale, shaken and found wanting. Now, the kingdom of Heaven and the kingdom of the earth are divided from creation, but I will establish My Kingdom on the earth – an everlasting Kingdom for ever and ever, and I will make an end of all sins and will rule with a rod of iron”

Berashith MINISTRY

www.berashithministry.co.za